

## IN THE COMMONWEALTH COURT OF PENNSYLVANIA

League of Women Voters of Pennsylvania, )  
 Carmen Febo San Miguel, James Solomon, )  
 John Greiner, John Capowski, Gretchen )  
 Brandt, Thomas Rentschler, Mary Elizabeth )  
 Lawn, Lisa Isaacs, Don Lancaster, Jordi )  
 Comas, Robert Smith, William Marx, )  
 Richard Mantell, Priscilla McNulty, )  
 Thomas Ulrich, Robert McKinstry, )  
 Mark Lichty, Lorraine Petrosky, )

Petitioners, )

v. )

No. )  
 261 M.D. 2017 )

The Commonwealth of Pennsylvania; )  
 The Pennsylvania General Assembly; )  
 Thomas W. Wolf, In His Capacity )  
 As Governor of Pennsylvania; )  
 Michael J. Stack III, In His Capacity As )  
 Lieutenant Governor of Pennsylvania And )  
 President of the Pennsylvania Senate; )  
 Michael C. Turzai, In His Capacity As )  
 Speaker of the Pennsylvania House of )  
 Representatives; Joseph B. Scarnati III, )  
 In His Capacity As Pennsylvania Senate )  
 President Pro Tempore; Robert Torres, )  
 In His Capacity As Acting Secretary of )  
 the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania; )  
 Jonathan M. Marks, In His Capacity )  
 As the Commissioner of the Bureau of )  
 Commissions, Elections, and Legislation )  
 of the Pennsylvania Department of State, )

Pages 322 - 694 )

Respondents. )

COMMONWEALTH COURT OF PENNSYLVANIA, Volume II

BEFORE: HONORABLE JUDGE KEVIN BROBSON

DATE: DECEMBER 12, 2017; 9:27 A.M.

PLACE: COMMONWEALTH COURT  
 PENNSYLVANIA JUDICIAL CENTER  
 601 COMMONWEALTH AVENUE  
 HARRISBURG, PA 17106

REPORTED BY: CINDY L. SEBO, RMR, CRR, RPR,

323

1 APPEARANCES:  
2 ARNOLD & PORTER KAYE SCHOLER LLP  
3 BY: DAVID P. GERSCH, ESQUIRE  
4 BY: JOHN D. CELLA, ESQUIRE  
5 BY: ELIZABETH S. THEODORE, ESQUIRE  
6 BY: DANIEL JACOBSON, ESQUIRE  
7 BY: JOHN ROBINSON, ESQUIRE  
8 BY: JOHN A. FREEDMAN, ESQUIRE  
9 601 Massachusetts Ave, Northwest  
10 Washington, D.C. 20001  
11 202.942.5000  
12  
13 AND  
14  
15 BY: ANDREW D. BERGMAN, ESQUIRE  
16 700 Louisiana Street  
17 Suite 4000  
18 Houston, Texas 77002-2755  
19 713.576.2430  
20  
21 AND  
22 THE PUBLIC INTEREST LAW CENTER  
23 BY: MARY (MIMI) MCKENZIE, ESQUIRE  
24 BENJAMIN GEFFEN, ESQUIRE  
25 United Way Building, 2nd Floor  
1709 Benjamin Franklin Parkway  
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19103  
267.546.1319  
FOR - PETITIONERS  
CIPRIANI & WERNER, P.C.  
BY: RUSSELL D. GIANCOLA, ESQUIRE  
BY: KATHLEEN A. GALLAGHER, ESQUIRE  
650 Washington Road, Suite 700  
Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15228  
412.715.8073  
FOR - LEGISLATIVE RESPONDENTS and  
MICHAEL C. TURZAI

324

1 APPEARANCES (Continued):  
2 OBERMAYER REBMANN MAXWELL & HIPPEL LLP  
3 BY: LAWRENCE J. TABAS, ESQUIRE  
4 BY: TIMOTHY J. FORD, ESQUIRE  
5 Centre Square West  
6 1500 Market Street, Suite 3400  
7 Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19102-2101  
8 215.665.3000  
9 FOR - INTERVENORS  
10  
11 HANGLEY ARONCHICK SEGAL PUDLIN & SCHILLER  
12 BY: MICHELE D. HANGLEY, ESQUIRE  
13 BY: MARK A. ARONCHICK, ESQUIRE  
14 One Logan Square, 27th Floor  
15 Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19103  
16 215.568.6200  
17  
18 FOR - RESPONDENTS THOMAS W. WOLF,  
19 ROBERT TORRES, JONATHAN M. MARKS  
20  
21 BAKER & HOSTETLER LLP  
22 BY: PATRICK T. LEWIS, ESQUIRE  
23 Key Tower, 127 Public Square  
24 Suite 2000  
25 Cleveland, Ohio 44114-1214  
216.861.7096  
AND  
BY: ROBERT J. TUCKER, ESQUIRE  
200 Civic Center Drive, Suite 1200  
Columbus, Ohio 43215-4138  
614.462.2680  
FOR - LEGISLATIVE RESPONDENTS

325

1 APPEARANCES (Continued):  
2 BLANK ROME LLP  
3 BY: BRIAN S. PASZAMANT, ESQUIRE  
4 One Logan Square  
5 130 North 18th Street  
6 Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19103-6998  
7 215.569.5791  
8  
9 FOR - RESPONDENTS JOSEPH B. SCARNATI, III and  
10 MICHAEL C. TURZAI  
11  
12 HOLTZMAN VOGEL JOSEFIK TORCHINSKY PLLC  
13 BY: JASON TORCHINSKY, ESQUIRE  
14 45 North Hill Drive, Suite 100  
15 Warrenton, Virginia 20186  
16 540.341.8808  
17 FOR - RESPONDENTS JOSEPH B. SCARNATI, III and  
18 MICHAEL C. TURZAI  
19  
20 STRADLEY RONON STEVENS & YOUNG, LLP  
21 BY: KARL S. MYERS, ESQUIRE  
22 BY: JONATHAN F. BLOOM, ESQUIRE  
23 2005 Market Street, Suite 2600  
24 Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19103  
25 215.564.8193  
FOR - RESPONDENTS THE PENNSYLVANIA GENERAL  
ASSEMBLY

326

1 APPEARANCES (Continued):  
2 COHEN & GRIGSBY, P.C.  
3 BY: CLIFFORD B. LEVINE, ESQUIRE  
4 625 Liberty Avenue, 5th Floor  
5 Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15222-3152  
6 412.297.4998  
7 FOR - RESPONDENT MICHAEL J. STACK  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

327

1 TABLE OF CONTENTS

2

3 EXAMINATION

4 WITNESS: DIRECT CROSS REDIRECT

5 JOWEI CHEN, PH.D. 330 364, 474, 498 549

6 JOHN KENNEDY 579 645

7 THOMAS CARL RENTSCHLER 667 682 689

8

9 VOIR DIRE

10 JOHN KENNEDY 570

11

12 EXHIBITS

13 PETITIONERS' EXHIBITS: PAGE:

14 Number 1 360

15

16 Number 34 351

17 Number 53 645

18

19 Number 54 582

20 Number 56 641

21 Number 57 643

22 Number 68 588

23

24 Number 70 609

25

328

1 EXHIBITS (Continued)

2 PETITIONERS' EXHIBITS: PAGE:

3 Number 73 596

4

5 Number 75 633

6 Number 78 623

7

8 Number 81 604

9 Number 82 605

10

11 Number 83 614

12 Number 93 636

13

14 Number 95 626

15 Number 97 620

16

17 Number 99 620

18 Number 102 628

19

20 Number 162 358

21

22 LEGISLATIVE RESPONDENTS' EXHIBITS: PAGE:

23

24

25 STACK EXHIBITS: PAGE:

329

1 PROCEEDINGS

2

3 Harrisburg, Pennsylvania

4 December 12, 2017; 9:27 a.m.

5

6 THE CLERK: Good morning, everyone.

7 Welcome to Commonwealth Court. Just a

8 reminder, make sure all cell phones and

9 electronics are turned off, other than

10 counsel.

11 Thank you.

12 (Pause.)

13 THE CLERK: All rise. The

14 Commonwealth Court is now in session, the

15 Honorable Judge Kevin Brobson presiding.

16 THE COURT: Please be seated,

17 everyone. And good morning.

18 Is Dr. Chen still here?

19 We're ready to call him, or did

20 somebody have anything they wanted to bring

21 up at this point?

22 No?

23 Okay. Dr. Chen, will you please

24 retake the stand?

25

330

1 ---

2 JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

3 after having been previously duly sworn, was

4 examined and testified further as follows:

5 ---

6 THE COURT: Dr. Chen, I will remind

7 you that you are still under oath.

8 ---

9 DIRECT EXAMINATION (RESUMED)

10 ---

11 BY MR. JACOBSON:

12 **Q. Good morning, Dr. Chen.**

13 A. Good morning, sir.

14 **Q. Dr. Chen, I believe you said yesterday**

15 **that your simulation methodology involves independent**

16 **simulations.**

17 **Could you remind us what that means?**

18 A. Yes, sir. And that's really the key to

19 understanding any statistical analysis of these

20 simulated plans.

21 **Q. I think she just wants you to talk into**

22 **the mic.**

23 A. So we start with the point that what

24 the simulations do is run independently of one

25 another. When the computer is generating simulated

DIRECT EXAMINATION (RESUMED) - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

331	<p>1 plans, it is following, every time, the same</p> <p>2 instructions; but every time -- out of those 1,000</p> <p>3 plans, every time, it starts anew, building a</p> <p>4 districting plan that is completely independent of</p> <p>5 the previous one that is drawn.</p> <p>6 So if you look at District Plan Number</p> <p>7 2 -- Districting Plan Number 2, it's completely</p> <p>8 different from Districting Plan Number 1. That is</p> <p>9 the sense in which they are independent. They follow</p> <p>10 the same traditional districting criteria but are</p> <p>11 otherwise random; they are independent of one</p> <p>12 another.</p> <p>13 And so starting from that point, then,</p> <p>14 what we need to understand is what do you need in</p> <p>15 order to be able to draw strong statistical</p> <p>16 conclusions from these independent simulated plans.</p> <p>17 And you can think of it with an analogy. Think of it</p> <p>18 as flipping a coin.</p> <p>19 If you flip a coin 50 times, and you</p> <p>20 see that about half of the time -- times, it comes up</p> <p>21 as heads, and the other half, it comes up as tails,</p> <p>22 do you really need to flip it a 51st time in order to</p> <p>23 learn something new? Are you going to learn</p> <p>24 something new by flipping a coin a 51st time when</p> <p>25 you've already seen 50 flips of the coin?</p>	333	<p>1 A. Well, obviously, as a result of my own</p> <p>2 expertise on redistricting simulations, I'm</p> <p>3 frequently asked to review and to discuss and comment</p> <p>4 on other scholars' papers in the area. And I have</p> <p>5 multiple times -- on multiple occasions been asked to</p> <p>6 review and to discuss -- to offer comments on -- on</p> <p>7 his paper.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. And -- and how does the algorithm that</b></p> <p>9 <b>Mr. Fifield uses to simulate -- you know, to assess</b></p> <p>10 <b>redistricting issues -- how does that compare to the</b></p> <p>11 <b>algorithm that you use?</b></p> <p>12 A. Oh, it's a completely different one.</p> <p>13 He uses what's called a Monte Carlo/Markov chain</p> <p>14 algorithm. It's completely different. And --</p> <p>15 although I don't want to speak for his work.</p> <p>16 Obviously, as I've said, I've read it in quite some</p> <p>17 detail and multiple times, and it's -- it's very</p> <p>18 different.</p> <p>19 He is not conducting independent</p> <p>20 simulated districting plans in the way that I just</p> <p>21 described in response to your previous question, sir;</p> <p>22 he's using a Markov chain. This is the sort of</p> <p>23 algorithm that starts with a particular plan, an</p> <p>24 already-established plan. It doesn't particularly</p> <p>25 matter which plan it is, but he starts with a plan,</p>
332	<p>1 That's what we mean by drawing strong</p> <p>2 statistical conclusions. If you've already seen 50</p> <p>3 independent samples, what are you going to gain by</p> <p>4 seeing a 51st sample?</p> <p>5 So that's what we do when we construct</p> <p>6 samples. You construct a reasonable sample, 25 or</p> <p>7 more simulated plans, and you're able to draw strong</p> <p>8 statistical conclusions on the basis of that.</p> <p>9 Now, of course, what we've seen in my</p> <p>10 report is the analysis of 1,000 different plans. So</p> <p>11 to put that more concretely, if you've already seen</p> <p>12 1,000 different flips of a coin, do you really need</p> <p>13 to flip the coin 1,001st time to be able to draw</p> <p>14 strong statistical conclusions about whether or not</p> <p>15 this is a fair point?</p> <p>16 That's what I mean by that.</p> <p>17 <b>Q. And, Dr. Chen, have you read a working</b></p> <p>18 <b>paper by, I believe, a graduate student at Princeton</b></p> <p>19 <b>named Benjamin Fifield?</b></p> <p>20 A. Yes, sir. He's a graduate student at</p> <p>21 Princeton, and he has a working paper on his own</p> <p>22 completely different districting simulation</p> <p>23 algorithm.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. And in what context have you read that</b></p> <p>25 <b>paper?</b></p>	334	<p>1 and he makes iterative changes to it.</p> <p>2 So the second simulation depends on</p> <p>3 where the first one ended up, and the third one is</p> <p>4 building on where the second one ended up. It's an</p> <p>5 iterative algorithm. They're not independent of one</p> <p>6 another. That's the nature of the Markov chain.</p> <p>7 That is completely, fundamentally different than the</p> <p>8 methodology in the simulation algorithm that I use.</p> <p>9 Those are two completely different things.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. So other than the fact that you guys</b></p> <p>11 <b>both use a computer, would you say that your</b></p> <p>12 <b>algorithms have anything in common, bear any</b></p> <p>13 <b>resemblance to one another?</b></p> <p>14 A. Yeah, that's about it: We both use a</p> <p>15 computer. We're both interested in districting</p> <p>16 questions. I think, in his paper, he studies</p> <p>17 completely different jurisdictions, different states.</p> <p>18 I don't remember if he studies Florida, but</p> <p>19 completely different states. I certainly don't think</p> <p>20 his -- his study was looking at Pennsylvania.</p> <p>21 That's -- that's about it: We both</p> <p>22 use -- use computers. So -- so that's -- that's a</p> <p>23 similarity.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. Thank you, Dr. Chen.</b></p> <p>25 <b>On a final topic, did you review the</b></p>

335	<p>1 expert report submitted by Legislative Respondents' 2 expert Dr. McCarty in this case? 3 A. Yes, sir, I did. 4 <b>Q. And, Dr. Chen, what is your</b> 5 <b>understanding of the first step that Dr. McCarty</b> 6 <b>takes to calculate the partisanship of each district</b> 7 <b>in Pennsylvania?</b> 8 A. Well, he has a couple of different 9 convoluted measurements that he uses to look at the 10 partisanship of districts. But in general, what he 11 purports to do is to use the 2008 and 2012 12 presidential elections -- 13 <b>Q. Sorry. Which years did you say?</b> 14 A. Well, let me -- let me just back up. 15 Let me -- let me first start with how he measures the 16 enacted plan. 17 <b>Q. Yes.</b> 18 A. Okay. So I'll start there, and I'll 19 explain how Dr. McCarty, in his report, states that 20 he measures the partisanship of the enacted plan -- 21 of the enacted 2011 plan. 22 What Dr. McCarty states is that he uses 23 the 2004 and 2008 presidential elections to evaluate 24 the enacted plan. Now, he later goes back and uses a 25 different set of elections to examine the</p>	337	<p>1 district would elect a Democrat versus a Republican. 2 <b>Q. And -- and what does he do to do that?</b> 3 A. He translates that PVI into his 4 estimated probability of a Democratic victory. And 5 the way that he does that is by looking at other 6 districts around the country, outside of 7 Pennsylvania, that he considers to be similar in 8 partisanship. 9 So if he had a district in Pennsylvania 10 with a PVI, for example, of 26 -- let's say 26 in 11 favor of the Democrats, then what he would do -- what 12 Dr. McCarty reports that he does in his report is he 13 goes into other states, looks around the country and 14 tries to find districts with a similar PVI, with the 15 same PVI around the country, in other states, like 16 New Mexico and Alaska, and he goes and finds other 17 districts that he believes have a similar PVI or the 18 same PVI. 19 And he then estimates the probability 20 that those districts would elect a Democrat. In 21 other words, he is trying to predict the partisanship 22 outcome of Congressional elections in the State of 23 Pennsylvania by looking to elections all around the 24 country in places like New Mexico and Alaska. 25 <b>Q. And what do you think of that sort</b></p>
336	<p>1 partisanship of other districting plans around the 2 country. 3 So I just want to make that distinction 4 clear. He's got, actually, three different measures 5 going on in his report that he uses at different 6 times for different purposes. 7 <b>Q. And what does he call -- you said he</b> 8 <b>uses 2004 and 2008 to measure partisanship.</b> 9 <b>What does he call that? What's the</b> 10 <b>term he uses for the partisanship of each district?</b> 11 A. He calls it, sir, a "PVI," a partisan 12 vote index. And that is -- again, that is the name 13 of his measurement or what he calls the measurement 14 of his -- his estimating the partisanship of the 2011 15 Pennsylvania Congressional districts. 16 <b>Q. Now, Dr. McCarty, once he calculates</b> 17 <b>his PVI for each, you know, Congressional district in</b> 18 <b>Pennsylvania, plus one, minus one, you know, so on,</b> 19 <b>does he stop there and just look at the PVI for each</b> 20 <b>district in terms of estimating the probability that</b> 21 <b>a Democrat or a Republican would win each district</b> 22 <b>under the enacted plan?</b> 23 A. No, sir, he doesn't. He goes into a 24 convoluted methodology of giving us his estimate or 25 his prediction about the probability that such a</p>	338	<p>1 <b>of -- I'll call it a "conversion methodology," where</b> 2 <b>he converts the PVI of Pennsylvania districts to a</b> 3 <b>probability of winning based on election results</b> 4 <b>across the country?</b> 5 A. In a hypothetical world in which voters 6 in Alaska and New Mexico are exactly like voters in 7 Pennsylvania, that would be totally fine. 8 Unfortunately, of course, as political scientists 9 have known for decades, the realities of political 10 dynamics in Congressional elections can vary quite a 11 bit from state to state. 12 And so it's not really a reasonable or 13 an accepted methodology to say I'm going to look just 14 at a very narrow, particular band of districts around 15 the country, chosen simply because they have a 16 particular PVI, and make inferences about how 17 districts in Pennsylvania will perform based on 18 districts in other states, like New Mexico or Alaska. 19 <b>Q. And -- and -- okay. Let's put that</b> 20 <b>sort of issue to the side for a second, how he</b> 21 <b>converts the PVI using results in other states, and</b> 22 <b>let's just talk about how he actually calculates the</b> 23 <b>PVI for each district in Pennsylvania.</b> 24 <b>Before we go into the details,</b> 25 <b>Dr. Chen, do you have any general observations about</b></p>

339	<p>1 <b>Dr. McCarty's calculation of PVI both in the real</b></p> <p>2 <b>enacted plan in Pennsylvania and in your simulated</b></p> <p>3 <b>districts?</b></p> <p>4 A. Well, that's just the thing, sir. It</p> <p>5 wasn't a single method of calculating the PVI; as I</p> <p>6 said, there were three different methods. There were</p> <p>7 a lot of different methods flying around in his</p> <p>8 report. And here's what I noticed about them: Not</p> <p>9 only were they completely different methods, he</p> <p>10 chose, for example, one method -- one very specific</p> <p>11 method using one set of elections to calculate the</p> <p>12 PVI of the enacted Pennsylvania 2011 Congressional</p> <p>13 districting plan.</p> <p>14 And then he went back, though -- he</p> <p>15 looked at my simulated districting plans, the 1,000</p> <p>16 plans in my report, and he didn't apply that same</p> <p>17 methodology and he didn't use the same elections.</p> <p>18 Instead, sir, he used a completely different</p> <p>19 methodology, a much more convoluted methodology. And</p> <p>20 he used a completely different set of elections as</p> <p>21 inputs into that very different methodology, his very</p> <p>22 different statistical method of calculating or</p> <p>23 estimating PVI.</p> <p>24 So he used two completely different</p> <p>25 methods: one to estimate the PVI of the enacted plan</p>	341	<p>1 different methodology when he evaluated the 1,000</p> <p>2 simulated plans from my report.</p> <p>3 So he chose a completely different</p> <p>4 methodology based on a different set of elections as</p> <p>5 inputs. And what was so striking to me about this</p> <p>6 completely different methodology that he used in this</p> <p>7 part of his report looking at my simulated plans was</p> <p>8 that it generally had the effect of making the</p> <p>9 simulated districts in the simulated plans look more</p> <p>10 Republican-leaning than they actually were.</p> <p>11 So there were two disparate effects</p> <p>12 here, two different methodologies with two different</p> <p>13 effects on his perception of PVI. The one choice</p> <p>14 that he made with respect to the enacted plan, that</p> <p>15 had the effect of making Dr. McCarty perceive the</p> <p>16 enacted plan as less Democratic-leaning than it</p> <p>17 really was -- I'm sorry -- it had the effect of</p> <p>18 making Dr. McCarty perceive the enacted plan as less</p> <p>19 Republican-favorable than it actually was.</p> <p>20 But then different methodology that he</p> <p>21 used when he looked at all of my simulated plans, the</p> <p>22 ones following traditional districting criteria, he</p> <p>23 made a completely different choice that made him</p> <p>24 perceive those simulated plans to be more</p> <p>25 Republican-leaning than they actually were.</p>
340	<p>1 in Pennsylvania; and then a second method, a</p> <p>2 completely different method, to analyze the PVI of</p> <p>3 the districts in all of my 1,000 simulated plans.</p> <p>4 And what was striking was not simply</p> <p>5 that they used different methodologies and different</p> <p>6 elections, but it was the bias introduced by each of</p> <p>7 those methodologies. They had two very different</p> <p>8 skews or biases. One methodology that he used to</p> <p>9 evaluate the enacted plan had the effect -- the</p> <p>10 choices that he made had the effect of making that</p> <p>11 enacted plan, Pennsylvania's Congressional enacted</p> <p>12 plan -- the choice of methodology that he made had</p> <p>13 the effect of making that enacted plan seem to</p> <p>14 Dr. McCarty less Republican-leaning than it really</p> <p>15 was, less Republican-leaning than the 13-5 outcomes</p> <p>16 that have actually been merged, which, obviously, I</p> <p>17 spoke at great length yesterday.</p> <p>18 So that was one choice that he made.</p> <p>19 Now, if he had taken that methodology</p> <p>20 and consistently applied it throughout the report,</p> <p>21 that might not have been such a bad thing. At least</p> <p>22 he would have been using a consistent methodology</p> <p>23 with a consistent set of elections. But that's not</p> <p>24 what he reported that he did. Instead, he reported</p> <p>25 something completely different, a completely</p>	342	<p>1 And it was on that basis that he claims</p> <p>2 that he reached the crux of his conclusion, which was</p> <p>3 that he was unable to distinguish a very strong</p> <p>4 difference between the partisanship of the enacted</p> <p>5 plan versus the computer-simulated plans.</p> <p>6 So that was what was so striking to me</p> <p>7 in reviewing the methodologies, the multiple</p> <p>8 methodologies employed by Dr. McCarty in the</p> <p>9 different parts of his report.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Thank you, Dr. Chen.</b></p> <p>11 <b>And just to briefly explore those two</b></p> <p>12 <b>different effects that you mentioned, what --</b></p> <p>13 <b>THE COURT:</b> Briefly?</p> <p>14 <b>MR. JACOBSON:</b> Relatively briefly.</p> <p>15 <b>BY MR. JACOBSON:</b></p> <p>16 <b>Q. -- what -- what elections did you say</b></p> <p>17 <b>Dr. McCarty used to evaluate the PVI of each</b></p> <p>18 <b>Congressional district under the enacted plan? Which</b></p> <p>19 <b>presidential elections?</b></p> <p>20 A. Dr. McCarty reported that he used the</p> <p>21 2004 and 2008 elections -- presidential elections.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. And do you have an opinion on the</b></p> <p>23 <b>suitability of using those particular elections to</b></p> <p>24 <b>estimate PVI for the 2011 Congressional districting</b></p> <p>25 <b>plan?</b></p>

DIRECT EXAMINATION (RESUMED) - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

343	<p>1 A. Well, if we were trying to estimate the</p> <p>2 partisanship of the previous decade's plan, I think</p> <p>3 those would be, perhaps, reasonable elections to</p> <p>4 choose. But, generally, when we want to evaluate an</p> <p>5 enacted plan, we want to use recent elections. That</p> <p>6 is why I explained yesterday I used the 2008 and 2010</p> <p>7 statewide elections. They were the most recent</p> <p>8 statewide elections available to the legislature when</p> <p>9 it drew the 2011 Plan. That's the importance of it;</p> <p>10 they were recent.</p> <p>11 And as political scientists -- well, I</p> <p>12 mean, to be quite honest, you really don't need a</p> <p>13 political science Ph.D. to know this. Recent</p> <p>14 elections are obviously going to be a more accurate</p> <p>15 indicator of partisanship than elections that</p> <p>16 temporally occurred several years.</p> <p>17 But the point is -- obviously, we know</p> <p>18 this as political scientists -- that you use more</p> <p>19 recent elections. And, certainly, I know, as a</p> <p>20 redistricting expert, that that is what legislatures</p> <p>21 use; they use more recent elections when they want to</p> <p>22 evaluate the partisanship. They weight more heavily</p> <p>23 recent election data when they want to evaluate the</p> <p>24 partisanship of a proposed or a hypothetical</p> <p>25 district.</p>	345	<p>1 he had a file with these calculations; he had saved</p> <p>2 the calculations, but he obviously chose not to</p> <p>3 include it in his report.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. And if we look now to the column that</b></p> <p>5 <b>says, PVI in McCarty report, 2004 and 2008, what does</b></p> <p>6 <b>that column represent?</b></p> <p>7 A. That column, sir, are the PVI numbers</p> <p>8 that Dr. McCarty actually did report in Table 1 of</p> <p>9 his report. Those were the PVI calculations he</p> <p>10 claimed he reached -- and I actually verified</p> <p>11 that -- that he, in fact, did have code and data that</p> <p>12 produced those calculations.</p> <p>13 <b>Q. And if we look down -- pick an example</b></p> <p>14 <b>here -- District Number 7, what do you observe in</b></p> <p>15 <b>comparing the PVI that Dr. McCarty calculated using</b></p> <p>16 <b>2012 data but didn't report versus the PVI that he</b></p> <p>17 <b>actually used for purposes of his report?</b></p> <p>18 A. Well, on the left side of this table,</p> <p>19 we see that using the 2008 and 2012 presidential</p> <p>20 elections -- this is the data that Dr. McCarty did</p> <p>21 not report -- did not include in his report -- in his</p> <p>22 final report. Dr. McCarty calculated a PVI of</p> <p>23 negative 2. That means it's a slightly</p> <p>24 Republican-leaning district, using his -- his index</p> <p>25 of PVI where higher numbers mean Democratic-leaning,</p>
344	<p>1 So that's what we know as political</p> <p>2 scientists, and that's what I know as a redistricting</p> <p>3 expert.</p> <p>4 MR. JACOBSON: And if we can pull up</p> <p>5 Petitioners' Exhibit 34.</p> <p>6 BY MR. JACOBSON:</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, the six left-hand -- is it</b></p> <p>8 <b>six or seven? -- it might be seven -- the seven</b></p> <p>9 <b>left-hand columns here which are under a heading,</b></p> <p>10 <b>McCarty calculations using 2008 and 2012 presidential</b></p> <p>11 <b>elections, the data in those columns, where did those</b></p> <p>12 <b>data come from?</b></p> <p>13 A. Those came straight from a data file</p> <p>14 that Dr. McCarty turned over in connection with his</p> <p>15 report. It was a file called Intermed.DTA. So that</p> <p>16 was just the six columns -- or, actually, seven</p> <p>17 columns, I guess, reported in his file called</p> <p>18 Intermed.DTA, and they represent his calculations of</p> <p>19 the PVI of Pennsylvania's Congressional districts</p> <p>20 using 2008 and 2012 presidential votes.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. And did Dr. McCarty include that data</b></p> <p>22 <b>and those calculations using 2008 and 2012</b></p> <p>23 <b>presidential elections -- did he include that in his</b></p> <p>24 <b>report?</b></p> <p>25 A. No, sir, he did not. He calculated it;</p>	346	<p>1 lower numbers mean Republican-leaning. So,</p> <p>2 obviously, a negative 2 is a slightly</p> <p>3 Republican-leaning PVI.</p> <p>4 That's what he calculated using the</p> <p>5 2008 and 2012 presidential elections. And, again, he</p> <p>6 did not include this in his report.</p> <p>7 What he actually did include in his</p> <p>8 report is on the right side on that column that you</p> <p>9 just alluded to, the one -- the column entitled PVI</p> <p>10 in McCarthy report. It was calculated using the 2004</p> <p>11 and 2008 presidential elections.</p> <p>12 So using those elections, Dr. McCarty</p> <p>13 calculated -- and I verified his numbers -- he</p> <p>14 calculated them using those elections. He allocated</p> <p>15 a PVI of zero. In other words, that is a PVI that</p> <p>16 makes that particular district look a little bit more</p> <p>17 Democratic-leaning than if he had used his other</p> <p>18 calculations.</p> <p>19 So he produced two sets of</p> <p>20 calculations, and he reported the calculation that</p> <p>21 made the enacted District Number 7 look a little bit</p> <p>22 more Democratic-leaning.</p> <p>23 MR. JACOBSON: And if we could pull</p> <p>24 up and look at the effect of this choice --</p> <p>25 pull up Legislative Respondents'</p>

347	<p>1 Exhibit Number 17, which is Dr. McCarty's 2 report. 3 THE COURT: Can I ask a question? 4 What exhibit was that? Was that yours or 5 was that -- 6 MR. JACOBSON: Petitioners' 34. 7 THE COURT: That was 8 Petitioners' 34. 9 Now, you're pulling up a Legislative 10 Respondents' exhibit? 11 MR. JACOBSON: Yes. 12 THE COURT: Which is what, again? 13 MR. JACOBSON: Exhibit 17, I 14 believe, which is Dr. McCarty's report. 15 THE COURT: Okay. 16 MR. JACOBSON: And if we could 17 scroll down to the very end, the appendix at 18 the very end. 19 The next page, please. 20 BY MR. JACOBSON: 21 <b>Q. Now, if we look -- this is going to get</b> 22 <b>a little confusing, but how do the plus and minus</b> 23 <b>signs on this report correspond to the ones we were</b> 24 <b>just looking at, Dr. Chen?</b> 25 A. Sure. This is Dr. McCarty's somewhat</p>	349	<p>1 <b>Q. And what did he find -- what did he</b> 2 <b>find using the PVI that he actually used for purposes</b> 3 <b>of his report?</b> 4 A. Again, the PVI that he actually used 5 was zero, using the other methodology, using his 6 other set of elections. Now, a PVI of zero leads 7 him -- leads Dr. McCarty to predict, which he 8 reported on, that such a district would have a 9 51.9 percent probability of electing a Democratic 10 candidate. So that's a bit of a gap. 11 His choice to use the column on the 12 right rather than the data on the left led him to 13 upwardly estimate or to estimate a significantly 14 higher probability of electing a Democrat in District 15 Number 7. 16 <b>Q. And if we can turn back to Petitioners'</b> 17 <b>34.</b> 18 <b>Did you see -- without going through,</b> 19 <b>you know, each district, did you see the same -- I'll</b> 20 <b>call it a "phenomenon" in other districts?</b> 21 A. Yes, sir, consistent pattern, the same 22 phenomenon in several of these districts. And what's 23 so striking about it is that choice biases his 24 estimates in a consistent direction. You can see 25 that it's far more districts that are skewed one way</p>
348	<p>1 convoluted methodology, but I'll try and explain it 2 as best as I can from my reading of his report. 3 Dr. McCarty looks at the negative 2 PVI 4 that we saw in the left column in the previous 5 exhibit that we had up here, and he sees that a 6 negative 2 PVI would result in -- which is a 7 slight -- 8 <b>Q. Is the sign --</b> 9 A. The sign is flipped -- the sign is 10 flipped, which is what makes -- makes Dr. McCarty's 11 report a little bit confusing. But it's pretty clear 12 what he was actually intending to do -- 13 <b>Q. Sure.</b> 14 A. -- he has a district here of negative 15 2. And if he had used that left PVI in the previous 16 exhibit, the left PVI -- which he did not -- but if 17 he had used that one, the PVI of negative 2, using 18 his methodology, his methodology estimates that such 19 a district has a 27.7 percent probability of electing 20 a Democrat. 21 So that number at the right column at 22 the line -- at row that's labeled 2, that's 27.7 or 23 .277, meaning that his methodology would have told 24 him that the Democrats had a 27.7 percent chance of 25 winning District Number 7 --</p>	350	<p>1 rather than the other. 2 In other words, to put it in layman's 3 terms, the consequence of Dr. McCarty's particular 4 methodological choice here was to cause him to 5 perceive the enacted plan -- the enacted 6 Congressional districting plan in Pennsylvania -- 7 MR. TUCKER: Your Honor, can I 8 object? 9 THE COURT: You can. 10 MR. TUCKER: May I object? I think 11 this is starting to get into speculation 12 about what Dr. McCarty's methodology was. 13 We haven't heard from Dr. McCarty yet as to 14 what the purpose of his methodology was, and 15 I think we're getting into a little bit of 16 speculation here from Dr. Chen. 17 THE COURT: Overruled. 18 BY MR. JACOBSON: 19 <b>Q. You can finish your answer, Dr. Chen.</b> 20 A. Okay. 21 So the effect of Dr. McCarty's choice 22 here of using the column on the right rather than the 23 column on the left, in other words, the effect of his 24 choice of using older elections rather than more 25 recent elections, was to cause Dr. McCarty's</p>



DIRECT EXAMINATION (RESUMED) - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">351</p> <p>1 estimates of the enacted plan to be more 2 Republican-leaning and less Republican-favorable than 3 if he had used the more recent elections, which he 4 actually already calculated but chose not to report 5 on. 6 So it was really clear what the 7 directional bias of that choice was. 8 <b>Q. Thank you.</b> 9 MR. JACOBSON: Petitioners move to 10 admit Exhibit 34 into evidence. 11 THE COURT: Any objection? 12 MR. TABAS: No, sir. 13 MR. GIANCOLA: No, sir. 14 MS. GALLAGHER: No objection. 15 MR. LEWIS: Petitioners' 34 is 16 admitted without objection. 17 - - - 18 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 19 34 was admitted into evidence.) 20 - - - 21 MR. JACOBSON: And moving to one 22 final exhibit, I promise, Your Honor. 23 BY MR. JACOBSON: 24 <b>Q. If we can now turn to how</b> 25 <b>Dr. McCarty -- not how he calculated the partisanship</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">353</p> <p>1 Dr. McCarty is very proficient with 2 computers, and that is a very straightforward task, 3 but that's not what he actually did. So, instead, 4 what he did was when he was looking at the simulated 5 directing plans, he looked at the Republican vote 6 share from the 2008 and 2010 statewide election, but 7 then he constructed a convoluted regression model and 8 a regression model that he claims would accurately 9 predict what he thinks the PVI should have been. 10 <b>Q. And did you go back and calculate --</b> 11 <b>using the exact methodology that he used for the</b> 12 <b>enacted plan, did you calculate what the PVI would be</b> 13 <b>in your simulated districts using that same</b> 14 <b>methodology?</b> 15 A. Yes, sir, I did. I followed 16 Dr. McCarty's methodology as laid out in his report 17 and has shown in his code, calculating these PVI of 18 the enacted districts. And I followed that to a T. 19 I -- because I -- as I said a minute ago, it was 20 pretty straightforward to do. It's a pretty simple 21 methodology. It just looks at 2004 and 2008 22 presidential elections. And I've explained why I 23 don't think those are reliable, but I followed that 24 methodology anyways. It was pretty straightforward 25 to do.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">352</p> <p>1 <b>of the enacted plan but of your simulated plans.</b> 2 MR. JACOBSON: If we could pull up 3 Petitioners' Exhibit 162. 4 BY MR. JACOBSON: 5 <b>Q. Now, Dr. Chen, could you tell us, did</b> 6 <b>Dr. McCarty calculate PVI in your simulated districts</b> 7 <b>the same way that he calculated PVI for the enacted</b> 8 <b>districts -- for the enacted plan?</b> 9 A. No, sir, he did not. He used a 10 completely different methodology for looking at my 11 simulated districts. 12 <b>Q. And -- and can you tell us the</b> 13 <b>difference between the two methodologies that he</b> 14 <b>used? You already described the methodology he used</b> 15 <b>for the enacted districts.</b> 16 <b>So what was the methodology he used for</b> 17 <b>your simulated districts?</b> 18 A. Just to go back to the enacted 19 districts, his methodology for the enacted districts 20 was pretty simple: count the presidential vote from 21 2004 and 2008. It would have been very 22 straightforward to do the same thing -- in fact, I 23 did do the same thing -- but it would have been very 24 straightforward to do the same thing for all of the 25 simulated maps.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">354</p> <p>1 So, yes, I did. 2 <b>Q. So now looking at Petitioners' 162,</b> 3 <b>looking at the title of the chart, can you just tell</b> 4 <b>us what -- what district -- is this -- what is this</b> 5 <b>presenting -- what is this presenting data on? One</b> 6 <b>of your simulated districts?</b> 7 A. This is just one of the simulated 8 districting plans, the 18 districts in one of the 9 1,000 simulated districting plans. 10 <b>Q. And now looking at the column that's</b> 11 <b>titled Correct PVI, what does the data in that column</b> 12 <b>represent?</b> 13 THE COURT: Counsel, can I just 14 interrupt for a second? 15 Example from simulated Set 1, Plan 16 Number 3, is that an exhibit that's in the 17 record at this point? 18 MR. JACOBSON: Yeah -- it was turned 19 over as part of our pretrial, and it was in 20 the pretrial -- 21 THE COURT: I haven't seen Plan 22 Number 3. 23 MR. JACOBSON: Plan Number 3 is just 24 one of the 500 simulations. 25 THE COURT: I understand. I -- I</p>

DIRECT EXAMINATION (RESUMED) - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

355	<p>1 want -- as I'm looking at this, if I had 2 Plan Number 3, I'd look at it. 3 But you're saying we don't have Plan 4 Number 3? 5 MR. JACOBSON: We haven't 6 specifically pulled up Plan Number 3, yes. 7 THE COURT: I just wanted to make 8 sure. Thank you. 9 MR. JACOBSON: Sure. 10 BY MR. JACOBSON: 11 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, if we look at the column that</b> 12 <b>says, Correct PVI, can you tell us what the data in</b> 13 <b>that column represents?</b> 14 A. This column represents the calculation 15 that Dr. McCarty would have arrived at, if he had 16 actually employed the same methodology as he did when 17 estimating the PVI of the enacted plan. 18 So it is the correct PVI in the sense 19 that it follows what Dr. McCarty said he did for the 20 enacted plan. And, here, I'm just estimating the PVI 21 of the simulated districts, the 18 simulated 22 districts in this particular simulated plan, using 23 Dr. McCarty's methodology if he had actually used it 24 correctly, as he said he did, for the enacted plan. 25 But if he had done the same thing for this simulated</p>	357	<p>1 systematic bias. It wasn't just that Dr. McCarty's 2 estimated PVI made some errors that were sometimes in 3 the positive direction and sometimes in the negative 4 direction, no; they were systematic errors. They are 5 systematically all but -- in all but one district, 6 higher than the actual correct numbers. 7 In other words, the consequence of 8 Dr. McCarty's different methodological choice here in 9 looking at the simulated plans was to systematically 10 make all but one of these districts in the simulated 11 plan appear to be more Republican-leaning than they 12 actually were if Dr. McCarty had used his own 13 consistent methodology throughout his report. 14 And why do I say it has a systematic 15 Republican bias? It's because if you look at the 16 last column, which looks at difference between 17 Dr. McCarty's own methodology versus the -- the 18 numbers he would have arrived at if he had used the 19 same methodology as he did for the enacted plan, 20 those numbers are all positive except for District 7. 21 But other than District 7, it's entirely a positive 22 pro-Republican bias. 23 In other words, the consequence -- the 24 partisan consequence of Dr. McCarty's choice to use 25 this regression methodology, as opposed to the</p>
356	<p>1 plan, these are the numbers he would have arrived at. 2 <b>Q. And how about the next column over, the</b> 3 <b>one that says, McCarty Estimated PVI?</b> 4 <b>What does the data in that column</b> 5 <b>represent?</b> 6 A. That column represents Dr. McCarty's 7 actual calculations using his regression methodology, 8 which did not actually use the 2004 and 2008 9 presidential elections. 10 So this was his very different 11 methodology that he used when looking at my simulated 12 plans. 13 <b>Q. And what do you notice when you compare</b> 14 <b>the two columns that you just described?</b> 15 A. Well, what I notice is a systematic 16 bias here. And just to orient us on what these 17 numbers mean, lower negative numbers mean more 18 Democratic districts; higher positive numbers mean 19 more Republican districts. That's what the 20 Republican PVI is telling you using his scale here, 21 which I understand is a little bit flipped around 22 from what we were looking at previously. But as he 23 reported these numbers, this was the scale that 24 Dr. McCarty used. 25 So what I notice, once again, is a very</p>	358	<p>1 simpler methodology he used in evaluating the actual 2 enacted plan -- the consequence of that choice was a 3 systematic Republican bias in Dr. McCarty's 4 perception of these simulated districts. 5 Now, why does that matter? Because 6 that led Dr. McCarty to conclude -- this systematic 7 bias led Dr. McCarty to conclude that the simulated 8 plans were actually more Republican-favorable than 9 they actually were. And, obviously, that led him to 10 conclude that the enacted plan was not really such an 11 extreme Republican outlier compared to this 12 perception of the simulated plans. 13 <b>Q. Thank you, Dr. Chen.</b> 14 MR. JACOBSON: Petitioners move to 15 admit Exhibit 162 into evidence. 16 THE COURT: Any objection? 17 MS. GALLAGHER: No objection. 18 THE COURT: Petitioners' 19 Exhibit 162 is admitted without objection. 20 - - - 21 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 22 162 was admitted into evidence.) 23 - - - 24 BY MR. JACOBSON: 25 <b>Q. Finally, just a couple of housekeeping</b></p>

DIRECT EXAMINATION (RESUMED) - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">359</p> <p>1 items.</p> <p>2 <b>Dr. Chen, I believe, in your report, in</b></p> <p>3 <b>one or two places, you might say that there were</b></p> <p>4 <b>eight statewide elections in Pennsylvania in 2008 and</b></p> <p>5 <b>2010.</b></p> <p>6 <b>Was that correct?</b></p> <p>7 A. I think that's a typographical mistake.</p> <p>8 I listed yesterday there were six statewide elections</p> <p>9 in 2008 and 2010.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Thank you.</b></p> <p>11 <b>Dr. Chen, is Petitioners' 1 -- does</b></p> <p>12 <b>that reflect a true and accurate copy of your expert</b></p> <p>13 <b>report?</b></p> <p>14 A. Yes, sir, it does.</p> <p>15 MR. JACOBSON: Petitioners move to</p> <p>16 admit Exhibit 1, Dr. Chen's report, into</p> <p>17 evidence.</p> <p>18 THE COURT: Any objection?</p> <p>19 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, Your Honor. We</p> <p>20 object that the report itself is hearsay.</p> <p>21 THE COURT: Response?</p> <p>22 MR. JACOBSON: Your Honor, they have</p> <p>23 a full opportunity to cross-examine Dr. Chen</p> <p>24 on every word in that report if they want</p> <p>25 to. And, you know, obviously, if we admit</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">361</p> <p>1 It's not from any party to this case. This</p> <p>2 document should absolutely not be admitted</p> <p>3 into evidence in this case.</p> <p>4 MR. JACOBSON: Your Honor, I have</p> <p>5 the text of the expert report that has the</p> <p>6 text of the e-mail in it, which was both</p> <p>7 filed on ECF and admitted.</p> <p>8 THE COURT: Okay. That's --</p> <p>9 that's -- putting the text of the --</p> <p>10 MR. JACOBSON: Sure.</p> <p>11 THE COURT: -- there are people that</p> <p>12 might think I'm drawing a really fine</p> <p>13 distinction here, but -- but, again, we're</p> <p>14 trying to balance limitations expressly</p> <p>15 stated in the Pennsylvania Constitution that</p> <p>16 were not at play in the Federal litigation</p> <p>17 and that Federal Judges are not bound to</p> <p>18 follow.</p> <p>19 I am -- I am trying to strike what I</p> <p>20 think is a fair balance here. If that</p> <p>21 e-mail communication that was a</p> <p>22 communication between one counsel in Agre</p> <p>23 and another counsel in Agre in the course of</p> <p>24 discovery itself is not an exhibit in the</p> <p>25 Agre case, then I'm not going to admit it</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">360</p> <p>1 his report, we would be willing to admit</p> <p>2 their full reports as well.</p> <p>3 THE COURT: Objection overruled.</p> <p>4 Petitioners' Exhibit 1 is admitted.</p> <p>5 - - -</p> <p>6 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number</p> <p>7 1 was admitted into evidence.)</p> <p>8 - - -</p> <p>9 MR. JACOBSON: Finally, Petitioners</p> <p>10 move to admit Exhibit 33, which is the</p> <p>11 e-mail from Legislative Respondents' counsel</p> <p>12 that transmitted the Turzai data files.</p> <p>13 Your Honor, we would submit that</p> <p>14 this is a statement of a party opponent, so</p> <p>15 there's no hearsay issue.</p> <p>16 THE COURT: Is that document of</p> <p>17 record in the Agre case?</p> <p>18 MR. JACOBSON: Yes. The full text</p> <p>19 of the e-mail was reproduced in an</p> <p>20 exhibit -- a trial exhibit in the Agre</p> <p>21 case -- an expert report.</p> <p>22 MR. TUCKER: Your Honor, that was</p> <p>23 not admitted in the Agre case. It is clear</p> <p>24 hearsay, and it cannot be used as a party</p> <p>25 opponent admission. It's from a lawyer.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">362</p> <p>1 here. That was a communication between</p> <p>2 counsel in a discovery matter, which I</p> <p>3 believe even the United States Supreme Court</p> <p>4 has said is not a matter of public record.</p> <p>5 So you can tell me again.</p> <p>6 Was that document that you want</p> <p>7 in -- is that document an actual exhibit in</p> <p>8 the Agre litigation?</p> <p>9 MR. JACOBSON: Your Honor, if I may,</p> <p>10 I'll go back and confer with co-counsel,</p> <p>11 because I want to make sure I give you an</p> <p>12 accurate answer.</p> <p>13 I know that the document was</p> <p>14 discussed -- the text of the document was</p> <p>15 read -- the e-mail was read in open court at</p> <p>16 trial, but I can go back and check whether</p> <p>17 it was actually an exhibit.</p> <p>18 THE COURT: Please go ahead and --</p> <p>19 and confer with your counsel on it.</p> <p>20 MR. JACOBSON: Okay.</p> <p>21 (Counsel confer.)</p> <p>22 THE COURT: What was the number of</p> <p>23 that exhibit?</p> <p>24 MR. JACOBSON: Thirty-three,</p> <p>25 Your Honor.</p>

DIRECT EXAMINATION (RESUMED) - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

363	<p>1 Your Honor, what I'm told is that</p> <p>2 the expert report that I mentioned that</p> <p>3 reproduces the e-mail -- that was admitted</p> <p>4 as an exhibit in the Agre case.</p> <p>5 THE COURT: Hold on.</p> <p>6 The question -- what expert report</p> <p>7 was it?</p> <p>8 MR. JACOBSON: Of Ms. Hanna, her</p> <p>9 supplemental report.</p> <p>10 THE COURT: Is Ms. Hanna a witness</p> <p>11 here in this case?</p> <p>12 MR. JACOBSON: No, Your Honor.</p> <p>13 THE COURT: Okay. So based on</p> <p>14 that, since you haven't told me the actual</p> <p>15 e-mail is an exhibit, since it's not part of</p> <p>16 an expert report that's going to be produced</p> <p>17 in this case, I'm going to sustain the</p> <p>18 objection.</p> <p>19 So Exhibit 33 is not admitted.</p> <p>20 MR. JACOBSON: Thank you,</p> <p>21 Your Honor.</p> <p>22 THE COURT: Are you tendering the</p> <p>23 witness? Are you tendering the witness?</p> <p>24 MR. JACOBSON: Yes, yes, Your Honor.</p> <p>25 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.</p>	365	<p>1 code used in connection with this -- with this</p> <p>2 report, and so that computer code lays out in</p> <p>3 technical detail the step-by-step algorithm and</p> <p>4 explains exactly how the computer was instructed to</p> <p>5 generate these maps.</p> <p>6 So that is where my answer is coming</p> <p>7 from, and I just wanted to -- to explain that as the</p> <p>8 basis of my answer. So it was all in the computer</p> <p>9 code, and all the computer code was turned over.</p> <p>10 In addition to that, the outputs, the</p> <p>11 actual maps that resulted, were also turned over</p> <p>12 because I want the world to be able to scrutinize not</p> <p>13 only the actual output maps, the simulated maps, and</p> <p>14 see the sorts of maps that are produced, I also want</p> <p>15 the world to be able to see the entire computer code</p> <p>16 and the step-by-step algorithm that I'm going to try</p> <p>17 and explain to you as accurately as I can here</p> <p>18 without getting into too much technical detail, but I</p> <p>19 just wanted to lay that as the basis for the answer</p> <p>20 I'm about to give.</p> <p>21 So here's how the algorithm works. It</p> <p>22 starts with census geographies. And the reason I</p> <p>23 start with census geographies is because that is</p> <p>24 generally what is used in the creation of</p> <p>25 Congressional districting plans, so specifically that</p>
364	<p>1 MR. JACOBSON: I can confirm.</p> <p>2 THE COURT: Cross-examination.</p> <p>3 MR. LEWIS: Your Honor, let me get</p> <p>4 my technology set up here.</p> <p>5 (Pause.)</p> <p>6 - - -</p> <p>7 CROSS-EXAMINATION</p> <p>8 - - -</p> <p>9 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>10 <b>Q. All right. Okay. Dr. Chen, good</b></p> <p>11 <b>morning. My name is Patrick Lewis, and I represent</b></p> <p>12 <b>Legislative Respondent Speaker Michael Turzai.</b></p> <p>13 A. Good morning, sir.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Good morning.</b></p> <p>15 <b>Your analysis relies upon</b></p> <p>16 <b>computer-generated simulations, correct?</b></p> <p>17 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. Okay. Can you explain for me how your</b></p> <p>19 <b>model -- the steps that your model takes -- your</b></p> <p>20 <b>simulation model takes when it's actually generating</b></p> <p>21 <b>a simulated map?</b></p> <p>22 A. Sure, I'd be happy to explain that in</p> <p>23 some technical detail here. I'm going to first</p> <p>24 start, though, by explaining to you the basis of my</p> <p>25 answer, which is that I turned over all the computer</p>	366	<p>1 means starting with census block geographies, that</p> <p>2 means starting with the computer representation of</p> <p>3 the geographic boundaries of every single census</p> <p>4 block in Pennsylvania. And there are a little over</p> <p>5 420,000 census blocks in Pennsylvania.</p> <p>6 Now, what the algorithm does is it</p> <p>7 starts with a geographic representation of these</p> <p>8 blocks, understanding the various characteristics of</p> <p>9 those geographies, so that's things like the</p> <p>10 population of each census block, as well as knowing</p> <p>11 which county every census block is within, which</p> <p>12 town, township, city, borough, which municipality</p> <p>13 every census block is within, as well as which</p> <p>14 precinct or VTD the municipality is within.</p> <p>15 It also represents data on the</p> <p>16 contiguity, or the touches, of every census block,</p> <p>17 and that's because these are all going to be relevant</p> <p>18 pieces of information as the algorithm proceeds, as</p> <p>19 I'm about to explain.</p> <p>20 So it has this various information, and</p> <p>21 it has the information, as well, on the length of the</p> <p>22 borders, and it starts with this information, and the</p> <p>23 computer begins by drawing a series of geographic</p> <p>24 boundaries by respecting the census blocks. So</p> <p>25 essentially what the computer is doing is following,</p>

367	<p>1 at the very lowest level, census geography and draws</p> <p>2 districting boundaries, but every step along the way</p> <p>3 when the computer algorithm is instructed to draw</p> <p>4 boundaries, the computer is specifically instructed a</p> <p>5 certain hierarchy of considerations when those</p> <p>6 boundaries are drawn.</p> <p>7 So the most important consideration is</p> <p>8 that districts have to be, Number 1, equally</p> <p>9 populated and, Number 2, geographically contiguous.</p> <p>10 That means that when a border is being drawn, it is</p> <p>11 not allowed to traverse in a way that would cut up a</p> <p>12 district into two disjointed, fragmented parts, and</p> <p>13 it's obviously not allowed to cut up a district in a</p> <p>14 way that would violate equal population.</p> <p>15 And just to be clear, what I mean by</p> <p>16 "equal population" is that the resulting district</p> <p>17 from any traversing of that census geography, from</p> <p>18 any boundary, any new boundary that is drawn that</p> <p>19 creates a new district has the result in the district</p> <p>20 that is exactly 705,687 or -88 in population.</p> <p>21 So those are the two central concerns,</p> <p>22 the two inviolable concerns when the district</p> <p>23 algorithm proceeds as I just started explaining here.</p> <p>24 Now, as the district algorithm is</p> <p>25 proceeding and drawing these boundaries, it not only</p>	369	<p>1 consideration and contiguity are at the very top of</p> <p>2 this hierarchy; county splits falls next; and then</p> <p>3 lower down are municipal splits and geographic</p> <p>4 compactness.</p> <p>5 So the way that works is, the</p> <p>6 algorithm, after having made sure that it has</p> <p>7 complied with the first three portions of the</p> <p>8 traditional districting criteria that I've just</p> <p>9 explained here, then looks at these latter two</p> <p>10 considerations of municipal splits and geographic</p> <p>11 compactness. And the way it specifically looks at it</p> <p>12 is, it's -- in drawing each additional district, each</p> <p>13 additional boundary -- geographic boundary that is</p> <p>14 put onto the map by the algorithm, it pays attention</p> <p>15 to both the municipal splits as well as the</p> <p>16 geographic -- the geographic compactness</p> <p>17 considerations, and it does so by attempting to draw</p> <p>18 each new boundary approximately 10 different ways.</p> <p>19 And I say "approximately" because</p> <p>20 sometimes it will find out that a proposed boundary</p> <p>21 has accidentally violated one of the previous</p> <p>22 considerations, and obviously that's not, say,</p> <p>23 population equality. It has accidentally gone over</p> <p>24 the total population equality requirement, the</p> <p>25 population equality limit. And obviously that would</p>
368	<p>1 starts by looking at the contiguity and the equal</p> <p>2 population concerns, but it also is instructed to</p> <p>3 treat county boundaries in a very specific way, and</p> <p>4 I'm about to explain how that -- how that technically</p> <p>5 works.</p> <p>6 Every time district boundaries are</p> <p>7 drawn, the computer is instructed that each</p> <p>8 additional district that is added, each new boundary</p> <p>9 that is drawn, a geographic boundary, is not allowed</p> <p>10 to split up more counties than are necessary to</p> <p>11 achieve the aforementioned criteria of equal</p> <p>12 population and contiguity. So that means that county</p> <p>13 splits -- avoiding county splits is subordinated only</p> <p>14 to these considerations of equal population and</p> <p>15 geographic contiguity when the algorithm is creating</p> <p>16 this -- this -- this district. So that is how the</p> <p>17 algorithm treats county splits.</p> <p>18 And that's basically how the algorithm</p> <p>19 proceeds.</p> <p>20 Now, every time it is drawing a new</p> <p>21 district boundary, it follows in a way to -- so as to</p> <p>22 then later consider municipal splits and geographic</p> <p>23 compactness as subordinated criteria. So there is a</p> <p>24 hierarchy here, and as I started explaining, the</p> <p>25 equal population -- the equal population</p>	370	<p>1 be unacceptable, so the computer doesn't really --</p> <p>2 doesn't really keep those possible boundaries.</p> <p>3 So it tries to draw in 10 different</p> <p>4 ways each additional boundary that is added on by the</p> <p>5 algorithm, and each step along the way, it asks the</p> <p>6 following questions: How many new additional</p> <p>7 municipal splits would be introduced? And what would</p> <p>8 the resulting district look like in terms -- look</p> <p>9 like in terms of geographic compactness?</p> <p>10 And so looking at a couple of different</p> <p>11 ways of drawing each additional boundary, each</p> <p>12 additional geographic boundary, it looks at a couple</p> <p>13 of different alternatives and picks the one that is</p> <p>14 not going to increase the number of municipal splits</p> <p>15 beyond what's reasonable, what's possible, and it</p> <p>16 picks the most compact of those that are possible in</p> <p>17 this very localized set.</p> <p>18 So that's how the algorithm proceeds.</p> <p>19 Now, essentially what that means is</p> <p>20 that there are a couple of different traditional</p> <p>21 districting criteria that I've talked about here, and</p> <p>22 the computer strictly follows those as much as is</p> <p>23 reasonably possible, but beyond those criteria --</p> <p>24 beyond these criteria, I have not mentioned anything</p> <p>25 like race or partisan data. The computer completely</p>

371	<p>1 ignores those.</p> <p>2 And so beyond basic compliance with</p> <p>3 these traditional districting principles, what the</p> <p>4 computer is essentially doing is producing random</p> <p>5 districting plans or independent districting plans,</p> <p>6 all a little bit different -- all actually quite a</p> <p>7 bit different from one another, but all with the</p> <p>8 basic adherence to looking at these traditional</p> <p>9 districting principles.</p> <p>10 So I apologize if that was a little bit</p> <p>11 more technical detail than you wanted, but I just</p> <p>12 wanted to explain that, again, all of the computer</p> <p>13 code here is code that I turned over in connection</p> <p>14 with the report, because I think it's extraordinarily</p> <p>15 important that scholars out in the world are able to</p> <p>16 look at, scrutinize, follow along and understand</p> <p>17 every last technical detail of my code and all --</p> <p>18 every single line of my computer code. That's why I</p> <p>19 turned over the code, and it is all -- all those</p> <p>20 details are available for you to see in my computer</p> <p>21 code.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. So there's a lot there. Let's -- let's</b></p> <p>23 <b>try to unpack it a little bit.</b></p> <p>24 <b>Your -- at the beginning, does your</b></p> <p>25 <b>algorithm start with the existing -- or, in this</b></p>	373	<p>1 <b>least, take the previous map into consideration when</b></p> <p>2 <b>they're drawing a districting plan?</b></p> <p>3 A. I mean, it's certainly possible. I</p> <p>4 acknowledge that sure, there certainly are, I'm sure,</p> <p>5 legislators that like to begin by looking at the</p> <p>6 previous decade's map and saying, Hey, I really like</p> <p>7 my district; I want to keep it together as much as</p> <p>8 possible. I acknowledge that might sometimes happen.</p> <p>9 I really can't -- I really can't, as a</p> <p>10 factual matter, tell you whether or not that happened</p> <p>11 in Pennsylvania or in any other specific instance,</p> <p>12 but I certainly acknowledge that that's very</p> <p>13 possible, that legislators often -- incumbent</p> <p>14 legislators often really do like preserving their old</p> <p>15 districts and like keeping those districts exactly as</p> <p>16 they -- as they were drawn. That is certainly a very</p> <p>17 realistic possibility.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. So let's just return to your model --</b></p> <p>19 <b>and I think I may not have communicated my -- my</b></p> <p>20 <b>question as clearly as I would like.</b></p> <p>21 <b>Let's walk through step by step. Your</b></p> <p>22 <b>map -- your simulation begins. You have -- it knows</b></p> <p>23 <b>the geography of Pennsylvania because you've fed it</b></p> <p>24 <b>the boundaries of the 420,000 census blocks; is that</b></p> <p>25 <b>correct?</b></p>
372	<p>1 <b>case, it would have been the 2002 Map, or does it</b></p> <p>2 <b>start with a completely blank canvas?</b></p> <p>3 A. Absolutely, no, it would not start with</p> <p>4 the 2002 Map. As I said, it starts with census</p> <p>5 geography, and that is a fact that is very apparent</p> <p>6 in the computer code. The computer code starts with</p> <p>7 census log geographies.</p> <p>8 So just to explain again, because I</p> <p>9 want -- this is such an important point, census block</p> <p>10 geographies are geographies that are set up by the</p> <p>11 U.S. Census Bureau, and Pennsylvania is divided into</p> <p>12 420,000, or so, of these census blocks. And so these</p> <p>13 are the building blocks of districting plans, not</p> <p>14 just in Pennsylvania, but anywhere, really.</p> <p>15 So the algorithm starts with those as</p> <p>16 the building blocks of the simulations. Never does</p> <p>17 the algorithm have as an input anything like the</p> <p>18 previous decade's enacted plan, the current decade's</p> <p>19 enacted plan, or any other enacted plan. That be</p> <p>20 would completely not relevant to a districting</p> <p>21 process that is simply trying to follow traditional</p> <p>22 districting criteria in Pennsylvania.</p> <p>23 <b>Q. In your experience, as a redistricting</b></p> <p>24 <b>expert, do you often find that the people who</b></p> <p>25 <b>actually draw the maps in different states do, at</b></p>	374	<p>1 A. Yes, sir --</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Okay.</b></p> <p>3 A. -- it starts with the geographic</p> <p>4 boundaries.</p> <p>5 <b>Q. It starts with the geographic</b></p> <p>6 <b>boundaries. And at some point, it has to put pen to</b></p> <p>7 <b>paper -- well, not really; it's a computer, but the</b></p> <p>8 <b>analogy -- to start drawing a district line; is that</b></p> <p>9 <b>correct?</b></p> <p>10 A. Yes, sir. What the computer algorithm</p> <p>11 does is it draws a series of district boundaries.</p> <p>12 <b>Q. Okay. So for a single simulation,</b></p> <p>13 <b>does -- at some point, it has to start with one</b></p> <p>14 <b>block; is that correct? It's going -- it's going to</b></p> <p>15 <b>proceed from a specific block that either you pick or</b></p> <p>16 <b>it's picked at random; is that correct?</b></p> <p>17 A. Well, it starts at a random point on</p> <p>18 the map --</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Okay.</b></p> <p>20 A. -- so there are no -- no district is</p> <p>21 really just a block or a collection of blocks. It's</p> <p>22 a collection of blocks that satisfies certain</p> <p>23 criteria --</p> <p>24 <b>Q. Okay.</b></p> <p>25 A. -- so any district is inevitably a</p>

375	<p>1 very, very large number of census blocks.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Okay. So it starts with a point, and</b></p> <p>3 <b>then I heard you say that it -- it looks to -- is it</b></p> <p>4 <b>fair to say that your algorithm then looks to the</b></p> <p>5 <b>census blocks around that point and it starts</b></p> <p>6 <b>generating its maps from there or starts generating</b></p> <p>7 <b>its district boundaries, rather, from that point?</b></p> <p>8 A. That's generally true, but let me just</p> <p>9 make a very important point here.</p> <p>10 The districting algorithm isn't just</p> <p>11 traversing different census blocks willy-nilly,</p> <p>12 because it has to pay attention to all of these</p> <p>13 traditional districting principles. So, obviously,</p> <p>14 when you're grouping together census blocks, you've</p> <p>15 got to do so in order to follow traditional</p> <p>16 districting principles in a way that obviously,</p> <p>17 Number 1, doesn't violate geographic contiguity,</p> <p>18 Number 2, doesn't split up counties, except when</p> <p>19 necessary to equal -- to equalize population, things</p> <p>20 like that.</p> <p>21 And what that effectively means is, you</p> <p>22 really don't want to be splitting up counties, just</p> <p>23 because doing so might result in a really</p> <p>24 random-looking, strange district. Traditional</p> <p>25 districting principles means that counties, things</p>	377	<p>1 A. No, absolutely not.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Okay. And what are the differences</b></p> <p>3 <b>between your model and a Monte Carlo simulation?</b></p> <p>4 A. Okay. So, you know, a Monte Carlo --</p> <p>5 I'm just going to ask you if you can clarify to me</p> <p>6 what you -- what you're trying to mean by that term,</p> <p>7 because it's a very broad term that means a lot of</p> <p>8 different things in a lot of different contexts. So</p> <p>9 I'm just going to ask you to clarify your question.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Sure, absolutely.</b></p> <p>11 <b>So, in other words, is your algorithm</b></p> <p>12 <b>iteratively traversing the space and making -- and</b></p> <p>13 <b>making choices between different moves as it's</b></p> <p>14 <b>drawing its -- as it's drawing the districts?</b></p> <p>15 A. Ah. Okay. I gotcha. What you're</p> <p>16 describing there is what's known in the statistical</p> <p>17 world or in the redistricting simulation world as a</p> <p>18 Monte Carlo/Markov chain, what you just described</p> <p>19 right there, sir.</p> <p>20 So that is a very different sort of</p> <p>21 class of models that other scholars have used, and</p> <p>22 that is absolutely not what I am doing here. And let</p> <p>23 me just make this point clear because it is so</p> <p>24 important that -- that I want to make sure you</p> <p>25 understand this.</p>
376	<p>1 like counties, should be kept together as much as</p> <p>2 possible.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Okay. And is your -- the computer</b></p> <p>4 <b>model that you employed in this case, is that</b></p> <p>5 <b>algorithm similar to the algorithms that you use in</b></p> <p>6 <b>your academic work?</b></p> <p>7 A. Oh. It's fundamentally quite similar.</p> <p>8 I mean, there are always -- you know, there are</p> <p>9 always going to be slight differences when I apply</p> <p>10 the algorithm to a particular expert report. And,</p> <p>11 for example, in my academic work, I generally would</p> <p>12 never conduct something like Simulation Set Number 2.</p> <p>13 That is the set of simulations in which I</p> <p>14 intentionally had the computer protect as many</p> <p>15 incumbents as possible by avoiding the double pairing</p> <p>16 of incumbent residences.</p> <p>17 That is something that I normally would</p> <p>18 not do in my academic work because it's not a</p> <p>19 traditional districting principle. So there are</p> <p>20 going to be differences like that. There are</p> <p>21 inevitably differences like that that make it a</p> <p>22 little bit different from -- from my academic work.</p> <p>23 <b>Q. Okay. Okay. So is it fair to say,</b></p> <p>24 <b>then, that your simulation model is a form of what's</b></p> <p>25 <b>called a "Monte Carlo simulation model"?</b></p>	378	<p>1 What my algorithm does is, it</p> <p>2 independently is drawing maps, simulated maps, every</p> <p>3 time. So when I told the Court yesterday about these</p> <p>4 1,000 different maps, those are 1,000 different maps.</p> <p>5 Map Number 1 completes, and Map Number 2 starts anew.</p> <p>6 It starts anew without reference to whatever</p> <p>7 iterative changes were in Map Number 1.</p> <p>8 It's not an iterative process, and so</p> <p>9 that's what I think your confusion -- or your</p> <p>10 question was going, and so I -- I really just want to</p> <p>11 make sure you understand it because it's so</p> <p>12 important, that what my simulation process is doing</p> <p>13 is creating independent maps; it is not an iterative</p> <p>14 process where one map builds on where the previous</p> <p>15 map has gone.</p> <p>16 THE COURT: Counsel, I'm -- I'm</p> <p>17 really -- I'm trying not to interrupt as</p> <p>18 much. I want to let you-all do your</p> <p>19 examination, but I also want to make sure I</p> <p>20 understand what -- Monte Carlo/Markov, all</p> <p>21 that stuff, I don't understand.</p> <p>22 What I understood your question --</p> <p>23 and, Dr. Chen, I apologize if I don't</p> <p>24 understand your answer -- but, I think of an</p> <p>25 Etch A Sketch.</p>

379	<p>1 Do you know what an Etch A Sketch 2 is?</p> <p>3 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor.</p> <p>4 THE COURT: Okay. I think what the 5 question was, is, Does your computer 6 simulation essentially operate in the way 7 that an Etch A Sketch does, meaning it 8 starts at some point and everything's sort 9 of connected? You can't cut and move over 10 to one other spot on the Etch A Sketch 11 board. It starts in one spot, and then it 12 just grows out from that.</p> <p>13 Now, I understood you testified that 14 each simulation starts at a different point 15 randomly, I think was your testimony.</p> <p>16 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.</p> <p>17 THE COURT: The question is, Once 18 it picks that spot, does it build the 19 district around that spot and then, similar 20 to an Etch A Sketch, would move out from 21 that district, build another district, 22 meaning there's some kind of a connectedness 23 associated with it?</p> <p>24 That's -- the Markov stuff and the 25 fancy statistical words, I don't necessarily</p>	381	<p>1 came to have -- I was -- I was in 2 Etch A Sketch mode until I heard that. 3 But . . .</p> <p>4 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor. 5 I just wanted to answer your 6 question, even though I think it was quite 7 different than what counsel's question was.</p> <p>8 THE COURT: Counsel, again, I'm 9 going to try to minimize that, but given the 10 circumstances we have, I really want to 11 understand what's -- what's happening here.</p> <p>12 MR. LEWIS: Absolutely. Absolutely, 13 that's more than fine.</p> <p>14 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Okay. So how did you -- I just wanted 16 to confirm one thing.</b></p> <p>17 <b>You indicated in your report that your 18 algorithm is designed to draw what you consider to be 19 a valid districting plan. I just want to make sure 20 that we're on the same page, that when you talk about 21 a valid districting plan, you mean one that complies 22 with the contiguity, the county and city splits and 23 equal population criteria that you set forth in your 24 report. Is that correct?</b></p> <p>25 A. That's essentially correct, sir. My</p>
380	<p>1 understand. Etch A Sketch, I get.</p> <p>2 THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you, 3 Your Honor. I'll answer your question. I 4 heard your question to be quite different 5 than counsel's question, but I'll try and 6 answer your question right now.</p> <p>7 THE COURT: If it's different than 8 what counsel asked, then I -- I was --</p> <p>9 THE WITNESS: I am happy to answer 10 your question as well, sir.</p> <p>11 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>12 THE WITNESS: And your -- your 13 suggestion is essentially right, what the 14 algorithm is doing is it's -- it's 15 looking -- it's looking at one district 16 boundary, and then it's building from that 17 point. The first point, starting point, was 18 a random one --</p> <p>19 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>20 THE WITNESS: -- but your question 21 makes sense, and that is the answer to that. 22 I wanted to separate that from the 23 discussion of the Monte Carlo/Markov chain.</p> <p>24 THE COURT: When -- when that word 25 and that phraseology came up, that's when I</p>	382	<p>1 algorithm is making pretty reasonable attempts to 2 comply with those traditional districting principles 3 that I've -- I've laid out in detail in the last two 4 days here.</p> <p>5 <b>Q. You've also described that your 6 simulation optimizes on those traditional districting 7 criteria in your report.</b></p> <p>8 <b>What -- what optimization algorithm did 9 you select for choosing among -- as you've previously 10 testified, when your model is trying to, you know, 11 choose between whether it's going to split a county 12 border, or how a particular choice affects 13 compactness, how is your model optimizing among those 14 different criteria?</b></p> <p>15 A. Okay. I'm happy to answer that 16 question in detail. I'm just going to start, once 17 again, by saying that, you know, that's -- the 18 building in of the criteria into the algorithm is 19 laid out very clearly in all the computer code, and 20 that is why I turn over the computer code. Just 21 having said that as the basis of the answer I'm about 22 to give you, now I'm going to give you the actual 23 answer.</p> <p>24 It is exactly as I laid out when I 25 first explained to you this morning the technical</p>



383	<p>1 details of how the algorithm proceeds. It starts by                  2 saying, Here are the two principles that cannot be                  3 violated: geographic contiguity and equal population.                  4 So in terms of the hierarchy, those are the very top.                  5 No district can ever violate those two principles,                  6 meaning literally that every district has to have a                  7 population of exactly 705,687 or -88; it is not                  8 allowed to deviate that by even one person.                  9         So those two principles are at the very                  10 top of the hierarchy. Then, as I explained some time                  11 ago in response to one of your first questions, only                  12 after that do we consider county splits. So that                  13 tells you the hierarchy here. It's equal population                  14 and contiguity first. And then lower down, as a                  15 second tier, as a lower tier, county splits. And                  16 then even after that -- and I'm happy to go into that                  17 same technical answer again, but I'm not sure you                  18 really want me to do that, but I'm happy to if you                  19 want me to.                  20         After that, it is municipal splits and                  21 then geographic compactness.                  22         Again, all of this is very clearly laid                  23 out in the computer code that I turned over, and                  24 that's the reason I turned it over. I want people to                  25 be able to scrutinize and see exactly how it's laid</p>	385	<p>1 <b>Dr. Chen, that legitimate state objectives in</b>                  2 <b>redistricting would include making districts compact,</b>                  3 <b>representing municipal boundaries, preserving the</b>                  4 <b>cores of prior districts and avoiding contests</b>                  5 <b>between incumbent representatives?</b>                  6         A. Okay. Well, there were four -- there                  7 are several things right there, and I'm happy to                  8 answer those one at a time. So let's just take those                  9 one at a time, and if you could just start at the top                  10 of the list, I'll be happy --                  11         <b>Q. Absolutely. The first, making</b>                  12 <b>districts compact, would you agree that that's a</b>                  13 <b>legitimate state objective in redistricting?</b>                  14         A. Here's what I understand that to be:                  15 That is a traditional districting criterion or a                  16 traditional districting principle. That is my                  17 understanding of traditional districting principles                  18 as a political scientist, as a redistricting expert.                  19 And so I just want to make sure I am communicating                  20 that to you in my terminology. It's a traditional                  21 districting principle.                  22         <b>Q. Okay. Obviously, respecting municipal</b>                  23 <b>boundaries, I suspect your answer will be yes.</b>                  24 <b>Right?</b>                  25         A. Yes, sir, same answer. I'm happy to</p>
384	<p>1 out.                  2         <b>Q. Okay. You indicated that one of your</b>                  3 <b>traditional districting criteria was the -- and I'm</b>                  4 <b>paraphrasing -- you know, avoiding or minimizing</b>                  5 <b>county and municipal splits, correct?</b>                  6         A. Yes, sir, I mean, that's a traditional                  7 districting principle. And, you know, it's -- as                  8 I've described repeatedly this morning, that's one of                  9 the -- those are two of the principles I built into                  10 the algorithm.                  11         <b>Q. Okay. And you're aware, sir, that the</b>                  12 <b>Pennsylvania Constitution does not require the</b>                  13 <b>minimization of political subdivision splits in a</b>                  14 <b>Congressional Map, correct?</b>                  15         A. I'm certainly aware that the                  16 Pennsylvania Constitution -- Article II of the                  17 Pennsylvania Constitution doesn't say anything at all                  18 about Congressional districts in Pennsylvania.                  19         I relied on the Pennsylvania                  20 Constitution, as it gives an indication of                  21 traditional districting principles, because it                  22 specifies principles to be followed in the drawing of                  23 state legislative, state House and state Senate                  24 districting plans.                  25         <b>Q. Okay. Would you agree with me,</b></p>	386	<p>1 tell the basis of that, but I suspect you already                  2 know the answer to that.                  3         <b>Q. All right. Would you agree that a</b>                  4 <b>legitimate state objective in redistricting is</b>                  5 <b>preserving the cores of prior districts?</b>                  6         A. No, sir, absolutely not. And I'm happy                  7 to explain that -- explain why -- why that is my                  8 understanding of traditional districting principles.                  9 If you'd like me to explain my answer, I'd be happy                  10 to.                  11         <b>Q. Your answer is your answer.</b>                  12         A. Okay.                  13         <b>Q. Sir, would you agree with me that a</b>                  14 <b>legitimate state objective in redistricting would</b>                  15 <b>include avoiding contests between incumbent</b>                  16 <b>representatives?</b>                  17         A. Avoiding contests between                  18 representatives, is what you said.                  19         <b>Q. Incumbent representatives.</b>                  20         A. Between incumbent representatives?                  21         <b>Q. Yes.</b>                  22         A. Okay. I mean, that's what we                  23 traditionally call, you know, incumbency protection.                  24 And the answer is, no, that is not a traditional                  25 districting principle. And I mean, I'll elaborate a</p>

387	<p>1 little bit in my answer, and you can feel free to cut                  2 me off if you don't feel this is responsive to your                  3 question. But I'll just explain to you the basis of                  4 my last two answers here.</p> <p>5 So as a political scientist -- as an                  6 expert on redistricting, I am an empirical scholar,                  7 and I've got to qualify all this by saying that none                  8 of what I'm giving you is a legal interpretation.                  9 It's my understanding as a political scientist, as a                  10 redistricting scholar on traditional redistricting                  11 principles.</p> <p>12 Now, when I set forth to understand                  13 traditional redistricting principles, I look to those                  14 principles that are commonly practiced, commonly                  15 enshrined in state constitutions and in -- and in                  16 state statutes regarding -- regarding redistricting.                  17 And this is my understanding based on having worked                  18 on redistricting issues and redistricting cases in a                  19 wide variety of jurisdictions.</p> <p>20 So the last two things that you                  21 mentioned, preserving the cores of districts and                  22 incumbency protection, they're not traditional                  23 districting principles. And here's the basis of my                  24 coming to my expert opinion on that: We don't see                  25 state constitutions require districts to be drawn to</p>	389	<p>1 pairing -- avoiding the pairing or the double bunking                  2 of incumbents.</p> <p>3 The same thing for cores. What I                  4 understand the term to mean is the following: I                  5 think the term -- the term that you put forth to me                  6 was "protecting the cores of districts," and I                  7 understand that term to mean that you would keep --                  8 you would take your old district from the previous                  9 decade, and regardless of how that districting plan                  10 was drawn, you'd keep it together and try to draw as                  11 similar as possible a district to the district that                  12 you had for each legislator in the previous decade.                  13 And, obviously, there's not -- that's not something                  14 that constitutions and state statutes require of                  15 districting plans.</p> <p>16 So that is the basis for my answer, and                  17 I just wanted to answer your question and give you as                  18 complete of an explanation of why I formed my -- my                  19 opinions on -- on that issue.</p> <p>20 <b>Q. So is it fair to say that your</b>                  21 <b>simulation model -- well, both sets of simulations --</b>                  22 <b>you ran two, right, two sets of 500?</b></p> <p>23 A. Yes, sir. 500, two sets of 500.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. Two sets of 500. Got it.</b>                  25 <b>Fair to say, then, that your model did</b></p>
388	<p>1 favor incumbents or to protect incumbents as much as                  2 possible.</p> <p>3 That's just not something that we see                  4 in state constitutions that say something about                  5 redistricting. But we do see that on actual                  6 traditional principles like compactness. And,                  7 actually, I think probably a majority of states have                  8 either a constitutional or a statutory provision that                  9 requires the districts be compact, some very                  10 explicitly so, in Iowa, for example, with very                  11 precise formulas.</p> <p>12 So these are things that we see,                  13 traditional districting principles enshrined in state                  14 constitutions and statutory provisions regarding                  15 districting. That's how I know they are traditional                  16 districting principles. They're not just practiced;                  17 they're enshrined in the law, they're required by                  18 these various constitutional and statutory                  19 provisions.</p> <p>20 Now, that's -- that's clearly not the                  21 case with, Number 1, incumbency protection. There                  22 is -- to my knowledge, there is no state that                  23 explicitly requires -- not just allows, but                  24 requires -- the protection of incumbents, in the way                  25 that you laid out, by avoiding -- avoiding the double</p>	390	<p>1 <b>not attempt to preserve -- either simulation set did</b>                  2 <b>not attempt to preserve the cores of existing</b>                  3 <b>districts?</b></p> <p>4 A. As I said, sir, that's not a                  5 traditional districting principle. And, in fact, if                  6 I had set out to preserve the cores of the old                  7 districts, then I would have probably ended up                  8 handing you a thousand maps that all look exactly                  9 like the previous decade's plan, which would have                  10 defeated the whole purpose of conducting simulations                  11 to follow traditional districting principles.</p> <p>12 So, no, sir, I did not do that because                  13 it's not a traditional districting principle.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Did your -- are you familiar with the</b>                  15 <b>term "communities of interest" in the redistricting</b>                  16 <b>context?</b></p> <p>17 A. It's a pretty vague term. I mean, if                  18 you want to ask me a question about it, I just have                  19 to ask you to define exactly what you mean by it.</p> <p>20 <b>Q. I'm asking you. You said it's a vague</b>                  21 <b>term. What do you understand the term to refer to?</b></p> <p>22 A. Okay. I understand the term to mean,                  23 in the context of traditional districting principles,                  24 preserving political subdivisions like counties and                  25 municipalities.</p>

391	<p>1           <b>Q. So you don't understand that term as</b>  2 <b>going beyond that, for example, maybe to specific</b>  3 <b>neighborhoods or portions of communities that may</b>  4 <b>have commonality between them, either business or</b>  5 <b>social, faith?</b>  6           A. I mean, I certainly recognize that some  7 people may use the term that way.  8           <b>Q. Okay.</b>  9           <b>Okay. And is it fair to say that your</b>  10 <b>simulation models did not attempt to preserve</b>  11 <b>communities of interest, except to the extent that</b>  12 <b>you're defining it to mean municipal boundaries?</b>  13           A. Well, just to clarify, the simulation  14 algorithm considers counties and municipal  15 boundaries. I don't know whether you consider those  16 to be communities of interest, but I certainly do.  17 And so -- those are what I built into or programmed  18 into the algorithm.  19           <b>Q. Okay. How do your models account for a</b>  20 <b>state that gains or loses a seat between -- so, for</b>  21 <b>example, Pennsylvania, you start with 19; you have</b>  22 <b>18 -- how does your model account for, you know,</b>  23 <b>population shifts that may -- that may occur that</b>  24 <b>results in that seat loss?</b>  25           A. Yeah, that's a good question and very</p>	393	<p>1           telling you how I conducted my analysis and drew my  2 conclusions.  3           <b>Q. Okay. Sir, when accounting for states</b>  4 <b>that lose districts, like Pennsylvania did, does your</b>  5 <b>simulation model consider at all where the population</b>  6 <b>was gained or lost in the state?</b>  7           A. I thought you just asked me that a  8 minute ago, and the answer is, The simulation  9 algorithm requires districts to be equally populated  10 using the current decade's population, 2010 Census  11 population. It doesn't care; it pays no attention to  12 whether or not this region of the state or that  13 region of the state used to be more equal -- more  14 populated or less populated and whether they gained  15 or lost representation because of that shift in  16 population. The only thing the algorithm is  17 concerned about is the current decade's 2010 Census  18 population.  19           Maybe I'm misunderstanding. I thought  20 that was the same question that you had just asked me  21 a minute ago.  22           <b>Q. Okay. No, I think -- I think I</b>  23 <b>understand your answer.</b>  24           <b>I thank you.</b>  25           <b>So in your past -- you know, you -- you</b></p>
392	<p>1           important question. And the answer is, by making  2 districts equally populated. That's the requirement.  3 It doesn't matter whether this area had -- whether  4 this county or that county had more districts in the  5 past, fewer districts in the past. You've got to  6 make sure that every single district in the current  7 plan has exactly 705,687 or -88 in population. No  8 more; no less. Can't deviate from that number.  9 That's it. That's the simple population requirement.  10 And, obviously, I used 2010 Census numbers.  11           So there is no other consideration of  12 how many districts one area of a state lost or  13 gained. That's just not relevant to the population  14 equality requirement.  15           <b>Q. So you would agree with me that a</b>  16 <b>simulation that did not preserve population equality</b>  17 <b>would not be a valid districting map, correct?</b>  18           <b>If you had a map or half -- you know,</b>  19 <b>where you had population deviation from one district</b>  20 <b>to the next, that would not satisfy your -- you would</b>  21 <b>not consider that to be a valid districting map for a</b>  22 <b>simulation, correct?</b>  23           A. Well, what I'm telling you is my report  24 and my simulation algorithm -- my simulation  25 algorithm requires equal population, and so I'm just</p>	394	<p>1           <b>mentioned the number of simulation sets that you run.</b>  2           <b>In your past work, haven't you normally</b>  3 <b>run or don't you often run three sets of a thousand</b>  4 <b>simulations?</b>  5           A. I wouldn't say I normally do that.  6 Every report is a little bit different because every  7 report brings a different set of questions that are  8 asked to me by counsel --  9           <b>Q. Sure.</b>  10           A. -- so there have been a wide range on  11 that number. I think I've produced reports with as  12 few as 200 simulations and, I think, two different  13 sets. I'm not sure I've ever done a report with one  14 set of simulations -- actually, I think I can think  15 of one that -- where I did.  16           But it's a wide range. Certainly, if  17 you look at my many past expert reports, you will see  18 a range.  19           <b>Q. Sure.</b>  20           <b>How did you select the sample size -- I</b>  21 <b>know why you did two sets, but how did you select 500</b>  22 <b>as the number of simulations to run in this instance?</b>  23           A. Sure. I'd be happy to explain that,  24 and I'm just going to preface that answer by saying  25 that I -- I think I -- I answered essentially the</p>

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

395	<p>1 same question from -- from Mr. Jacobson yesterday and 2 explained -- laid this out in my report. 3        So when I am doing simulation analysis, 4 analyzing a number of independent districting 5 simulations, I know from past experience and I know 6 from basic statistical knowledge that you need to be 7 able to have 25 or more simulated plans, independent 8 plans to be able to draw strong statistical 9 conclusions. 10        Now, what I also know from my past 11 experience in doing this type of analysis is that 12 very often, I'll want to go back and be able to 13 analyze just a subset of those simulated plans, say, 14 a subset of the simulated plans that contain, say, a 15 certain racial threshold, just as one example. And 16 in order to be able to do that, I need to make sure 17 that any ensuing analysis that I'm able to draw from 18 such analysis -- from -- from such plans is still 19 able to rely on, say, 25 or more plans in order to be 20 able to draw strong statistical conclusions. 21        So if I started out a set just by 22 drawing 25 and I wanted to look at a subset, say, 23 just a subset that contained a certain racial 24 threshold, it might end up in that subset with fewer 25 than 25. So instead, what I do is to go way</p>	397	<p>1 as being 1,000 because that is what I see with my own 2 eyes. So I can tell you that there are at least 3 1,000 different ways. 4        <b>Q. At least 1,000.</b> 5        A. That's the extent of, Number 1, what I 6 can tell you I have empirically seen; and, Number 2, 7 that is the extent of it being relevant for my 8 analysis. So it is relevant to my analysis that an 9 algorithm is able to produce a large number of 10 different plans, and that is what I -- what I 11 observed in my analysis. 12        <b>Q. Would you agree with me, though,</b> 13 <b>that -- that the number of total possible districting</b> 14 <b>plans is pretty astronomically large?</b> 15        A. 1,000 seems like a pretty big number, 16 to me. And I turned over all 1,000 plans, and so 17 that's what I'm able to tell you about because that's 18 the analysis that I did. And I'm affirming for you 19 that, yeah, 1,000 is a pretty big number, but I mean, 20 look, I turned over all 1,000 of the simulated plans 21 because I want the world to be able to look at all 22 1,000 of these different simulated plans. So that's 23 why I turned over the electronic maps of every single 24 one of the simulated maps in my report. 25        <b>Q. Okay. You don't report the</b></p>
396	<p>1 overboard. And so 500 is essentially just a nice 2 round number. There's no particular reason for it, 3 other than I know from past experience that if I go 4 up to something in the level of, say, 200, 500, maybe 5 even 1,000, as I've sometimes done in the past, that 6 I'll have enough so that if I want to look at a 7 reasonable subset, I'll still have 25 or more 8 simulated plans to be able to focus on in that 9 subset. 10        So I've learned from past experience 11 that is a good thing to do, to go completely 12 overboard, to go completely overkill, way over 25. 13 So that's all that number represents. 14        <b>Q. Okay. Do you know the total number of</b> 15 <b>potential combinations of legal districting maps that</b> 16 <b>could feasibly be drawn in Pennsylvania?</b> 17        A. I'm going to ask you to explain to me, 18 sir, what you mean by "legal districting" plans. 19        <b>Q. Well, let's -- let's use your example,</b> 20 <b>the number -- what are the total number of different</b> 21 <b>simulated plans -- let me walk that back.</b> 22        <b>How many different ways could a</b> 23 <b>simulation algorithm like yours -- how many different</b> 24 <b>maps for Pennsylvania could it draw?</b> 25        A. Well, I can only attest to the number</p>	398	<p>1 <b>calculations of statistical significance in your</b> 2 <b>expert report, do you, Dr. Chen?</b> 3        A. I'm going to ask you to explain exactly 4 what you mean by "calculations of statistical 5 significance," because I do actually speak directly 6 to statistical significance at several points 7 throughout my report. And I'm happy -- just in case 8 you didn't catch them, I'm happy to go page by page 9 and point each one out to you. 10        <b>Q. Well, you say extremes -- "extremely</b> 11 <b>statistically significant."</b> 12        <b>What does -- what does that mean in a</b> 13 <b>statistician's language?</b> 14        A. Okay. 15        Sure, I'm happy to -- do you want to 16 point me to a specific portion of my report where I 17 use that phrase, and I'll be happy to kind of 18 translate that for you in nonstatistical terms? 19        I'm happy to also volunteer a 20 section for you to help you out. 21        <b>Q. You can feel free to volunteer anything</b> 22 <b>you want.</b> 23        A. All right. I'm -- I'll help you out by 24 just pointing you to Page 17. 25        <b>Q. Right.</b></p>

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">399</p> <p>1 A. And you might want to point me to the 2 fourth line from the bottom. 3 <b>Q. Okay.</b> 4 A. I'll go ahead and let you ask whatever 5 question you want about that. 6 <b>Q. No, I appreciate that.</b> 7 <b>Okay. So you have 99.9 percent</b> 8 <b>statistical certainty.</b> 9 <b>How did you arrive at that calculation?</b> 10 A. Okay. Sure. So I'll start by 11 explaining that this is an expert report. I intend 12 this to be read by a court. I do not intend this to 13 be read by statisticians, by academics, by those who 14 are interested in the technical details of a 15 statistical analysis. 16 Now, having explained that, I will 17 explain my own statistical analysis that went into 18 that statement -- 19 <b>Q. Okay.</b> 20 A. -- with 99.9 percent statistical 21 certainty. 22 So here's what we conduct in 23 statistics, and this is basically Intro to Stats 101 24 here that I'm about to give you in my answer. 25 When we have a set of independent</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">401</p> <p>1 Now here's sort of statistical test 2 comes in. We conduct what is called a two-sample 3 t-test, with unequal sample sizes -- a two-sample 4 t-test with unequal sample sizes. 5 Okay. So this is a very simple 6 statistical test. It's something that's taught in 7 introductory statistics classes. 8 To conduct this test, you look at the 9 two different populations, and this is a test that's 10 conducted on any sort of simple statistical software. 11 You could even do it in Microsoft Excel. But the 12 basic point of this -- of this test is to be able to 13 say the following: We have a sample of 500 -- of 500 14 independent maps here, 500 independent maps that were 15 produced by the nonpartisan computer algorithm, and 16 we want to determine whether or not the enacted plan, 17 the Act 131 Plan, that second population, produced a 18 partisan outcome that could have plausibly been 19 produced by this nonpartisan algorithm, this 20 nonpartisan districting process. 21 So we compare the two populations, and 22 in statistical terms, you conduct what's called a 23 "t-test" and you conduct -- you estimate things like 24 an estimated standard error. Now, we have software 25 that, again, does this for you in milliseconds. But</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">400</p> <p>1 simulated plans, that's what we call a "sample." It 2 is a sample of 500 plans. I can tell you that there 3 were 500 independently produced plans. So that is 4 one population, a population of 500 independently 5 drawn plans. That's the population of one set that 6 we're going to consider here. 7 Now, what are we going to compare it 8 to? In statistical terms, we're going to compare it 9 to a baseline. Now, in layman's terms, that baseline 10 is the enacted map. I'm going to compare the 11 simulated plans here on Page 17, which was described 12 in Figure 2 -- I'm going to compare those 500 13 simulated plans to an enacted map. 14 And I'm going to go through the 15 statistical jargon here -- and I'm happy to let you 16 cut me off if -- if you feel that this is not 17 responsive to your question, but I'm going to give 18 you the statistical details because I think that's 19 what you were asking for. 20 So when we have this population of 500 21 sample maps and we're going to compare it to one 22 enacted map, we have two populations. That second 23 population, the enacted map, was a sample of just 24 one, but it's a population. It's a population of 25 one.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">402</p> <p>1 you basically conduct a t-test; you calculate a 2 p-value by looking at a t-distribution. A 3 t-distribution is a very standard statistical 4 distribution based on the degrees of freedom and the 5 estimated standard error. 6 All of that is a very fancy way of 7 saying the following in layman's terms: How likely 8 is it that the enacted plan's creation of a 13-5 9 Republican outcome is an outcome that could have 10 emerged from the same districting process, that the 11 vast majority of the time, these nonpartisan 12 traditional districting criteria created either eight 13 or nine Republican seats? 14 Now, you can just look at Figure 2 and 15 be able to see that the answer is very, very, very 16 close to 0 percent, or I can conduct a fancy t-test 17 for you and be able to verify for you that we're able 18 to make this same conclusion, with over 99.99 percent 19 statistical certainty, using the t-test, calculating 20 the t- -- calculating the t-test and translating that 21 into a p-value that allows us to conclude with over 22 99.9 percent statistical certainty. 23 So that was -- I apologize if that was 24 long, but I think that's what you were asking me for. 25 The answer -- to summarize it, the answer was, a</p>

403	<p>1 two-sample t-test.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Very good.</b></p> <p>3 <b>All right. So if I understand the</b></p> <p>4 <b>statistical analysis you went through with us, what</b></p> <p>5 <b>you're really saying is -- you're saying -- your test</b></p> <p>6 <b>is telling us that the map that was drawn by</b></p> <p>7 <b>Pennsylvania, Act 131 -- that map is very different</b></p> <p>8 <b>from the population of the map -- or the distribution</b></p> <p>9 <b>of the population of maps that were drawn by your</b></p> <p>10 <b>simulation, right? It's an outlier with respect to</b></p> <p>11 <b>your distribution?</b></p> <p>12 A. That's almost right --</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Almost right?</b></p> <p>14 A. -- what we're able to conclude --</p> <p>15 <b>Q. We're getting there?</b></p> <p>16 A. We're almost there.</p> <p>17 What we're able to conclude, again,</p> <p>18 with extremely strong statistical certainty, is that</p> <p>19 it is extremely unlikely or extremely implausible --</p> <p>20 statistically implausible that the partisanship of</p> <p>21 the enacted plan is one that could have arisen from</p> <p>22 the same process that produced these 500 simulated</p> <p>23 plans, that nonpartisan process following traditional</p> <p>24 districting criteria.</p> <p>25 <b>Q. And if Act 31 -- Act 131, pardon me,</b></p>	405	<p>1 privilege, whether that was an actual</p> <p>2 motivation that they had.</p> <p>3 THE COURT: I'm going to overrule</p> <p>4 that, because he's offering hypotheticals.</p> <p>5 And the Court will accept them as</p> <p>6 hypotheticals, as they are being offered.</p> <p>7 So I'm going to overrule your</p> <p>8 objection.</p> <p>9 THE WITNESS: Okay. I'm going to</p> <p>10 try and answer your question. I'm going to</p> <p>11 explain it in the context -- I'm going to</p> <p>12 tell you the basis of my answer, and then</p> <p>13 I'm going to answer your question.</p> <p>14 So here's the basis for my answer:</p> <p>15 What I set out to do in my report, as I</p> <p>16 often do in -- when I write expert reports,</p> <p>17 is, first, I ask Counsel, please tell me</p> <p>18 every single nonpartisan criteria that was</p> <p>19 used by the legislature in drawing the map.</p> <p>20 I asked that to Petitioners'</p> <p>21 counsel. Petitioners' counsel told me we</p> <p>22 can't give you that information because the</p> <p>23 General Assembly is refusing to give us --</p> <p>24 give us an answer to that.</p> <p>25 So that's where I started from.</p>
404	<p>1 <b>considered districting criteria other than the four</b></p> <p>2 <b>or five, depending on how you want to count, that you</b></p> <p>3 <b>considered in your traditional districting criteria</b></p> <p>4 <b>that was not partisan biased, might that have</b></p> <p>5 <b>affected your results?</b></p> <p>6 A. I'm just going to have to ask you to</p> <p>7 explain exactly what you mean by those other possible</p> <p>8 hypothetical considerations that are not partisan</p> <p>9 biased. I just want to understand exactly what</p> <p>10 you're asking.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Right. Let's -- let's use -- let's use</b></p> <p>12 <b>one example.</b></p> <p>13 <b>What if the legislature had determined</b></p> <p>14 <b>that it wanted to pair incumbents in -- for example,</b></p> <p>15 <b>in the southwest part of the map? And assume that</b></p> <p>16 <b>they did not do so for partisan intent. Just assume</b></p> <p>17 <b>they just thought that was the right thing to do, and</b></p> <p>18 <b>they drew their map using that criteria.</b></p> <p>19 <b>Might that have affected your results?</b></p> <p>20 MR. JACOBSON: Your Honor, if I can</p> <p>21 just raise an objection.</p> <p>22 THE COURT: You can.</p> <p>23 MR. JACOBSON: This is now getting</p> <p>24 into the territory of information that</p> <p>25 wasn't produced on the basis of legislative</p>	406	<p>1 So having said that, the basis of my</p> <p>2 answer is that I, instead, had to say, all</p> <p>3 right, I'm going to look at traditional</p> <p>4 districting criteria as applied in</p> <p>5 Pennsylvania and as informed by my reading</p> <p>6 of the Pennsylvania Constitution, but also</p> <p>7 based on my general expertise on traditional</p> <p>8 districting criteria in Congressional Plans.</p> <p>9 Now, what -- I think the question</p> <p>10 that you're asking me is to suspend that</p> <p>11 reality and to answer this very hypothetical</p> <p>12 question of what if a particular region of</p> <p>13 the State was the only target for this</p> <p>14 consideration of incumbency protection.</p> <p>15 Am I getting the question right?</p> <p>16 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>17 <b>Q. That's just -- that's just --</b></p> <p>18 THE COURT: Yeah. Let me help,</p> <p>19 because I want to try and move this along as</p> <p>20 much as I can.</p> <p>21 MR. LEWIS: Okay.</p> <p>22 THE COURT: Dr. Chen, for purposes</p> <p>23 of answering my question, I want you to</p> <p>24 assume the following: That there are</p> <p>25 additional nonpartisan factors that could go</p>

407	<p>1 into drawing a map that you did not 2 consider. I want you to assume that for me. 3 How would that impact your 4 conclusion and your opinion? 5 THE WITNESS: Okay. I -- Thank you, 6 Your Honor. That is very clear. 7 That -- that question makes sense -- 8 THE COURT: Okay. 9 THE WITNESS: -- and I'm going to 10 answer that as clearly as I can here. 11 My opinion is based on an analysis 12 of answering two questions, and no more than 13 these two questions. I am able to answer 14 what kinds of plans would have emerged if we 15 had just followed traditional district 16 principles, as I've laid out many times. 17 And I'm able to answer what kinds of plans 18 would have emerged if we had followed 19 traditional districting principles plus 20 protected 17 incumbents in a nonpartisan 21 manner. 22 My answers are purely based on those 23 premises, and that's it; no more and no 24 less. Anything beyond that, I have not had 25 the opportunity to conduct that analysis.</p>	409	<p>1 you've seen 50 maps, you're not learning anything new 2 by seeing a 51st map. 3 After you've seen 1,001 flips of the 4 coin, what are you learning new by flipping the coin 5 a 1,001st time? 6 But, obviously, yeah, I could have left 7 the computer running. 8 <b>Q. Okay. I wanted to just clarify one</b> 9 <b>question around how your model identifies a</b> 10 <b>particular district as being Republican or Democrat.</b> 11 <b>As I understand it, if a district --</b> 12 <b>based on the statewide election vote totals from the</b> 13 <b>six statewide elections in 2008 and 2010, the total</b> 14 <b>number of Republican votes, you know, was one more</b> 15 <b>than the total number of Democratic votes, that you</b> 16 <b>would score that district as a Republican district;</b> 17 <b>is that accurate?</b> 18 A. I don't think that's a very common 19 outcome, but your math is correct, sir -- 20 <b>Q. Okay.</b> 21 A. -- it is purely a -- a comparison of 22 how many Republican and how many Democratic votes 23 were cast in those statewide elections. 24 <b>Q. Okay. Doesn't -- doesn't Pennsylvania</b> 25 <b>have a history of split-ticket voting?</b></p>
408	<p>1 So I appreciate, Your Honor, the way 2 that you framed that question, because that 3 was a very clear question, and I'm able to 4 answer that. 5 THE COURT: I do this for a living. 6 MR. LEWIS: Very good. 7 BY MR. LEWIS: 8 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, I wanted to --</b> 9 THE COURT: Counsel, I didn't mean 10 to -- by the way, if that wasn't the 11 question you were trying to ask, I didn't 12 want to preempt you. You should continue 13 with your -- with your planned cross. 14 MR. LEWIS: I -- I appreciate that. 15 BY MR. LEWIS: 16 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, I just wanted to go back to</b> 17 <b>the questions we were asking about how many maps, you</b> 18 <b>know, could -- you know, you testified that your</b> 19 <b>algorithm generated a thousand maps.</b> 20 <b>Do you know how many it could have</b> 21 <b>generated?</b> 22 A. Well, certainly, I could have left the 23 computer running, but that's -- again, to go back to 24 what Mr. Jacobson and I discussed at the beginning of 25 the day -- the beginning of this morning, after</p>	410	<p>1 A. I couldn't tell you because I didn't -- 2 I didn't analyze that question. That wasn't a 3 question that was put forth to me. 4 <b>Q. Sure, sure.</b> 5 <b>If Pennsylvania did have a history or</b> 6 <b>practice of split-ticket voting, defined as voting</b> 7 <b>for maybe one party for the president and maybe a</b> 8 <b>different party for some other office, might that</b> 9 <b>affect the predictive value -- or how you're scoring</b> 10 <b>a district as Republican or Democrat in your model?</b> 11 A. That's a very good question, and I'm 12 going to tell you how I thought about that -- that 13 possibility. And, again, I'm going to start by 14 saying that it was not my interest or my task to look 15 at this phenomenon that you're calling "split-ticket 16 voting." And so I don't have any actual empirical 17 premise on which to start. 18 But that is -- that hypothetical 19 possibility is always a consideration when we're 20 looking at election results and looking at 21 Congressional election results relative to statewide 22 election results. 23 So here's what we do as political 24 scientists -- and this point is so important because 25 it gets to the core of the use of statewide elections</p>

411	<p>1 and measuring the partisanship of districts -- what                  2 we do is we look at how well statewide elections                  3 are -- how well statewide elections do in predicting                  4 the partisan outcomes of those Congressional                  5 elections. In other words, we want to look at what                  6 is the best predictor.                  7 What sort of data should best be used                  8 to predict the partisan outcomes of those                  9 Congressional elections whether or not there is that                  10 hypothetical possibility of split-ticket voting,                  11 whether or not there are other quirky factors that go                  12 into district-by-district election results, all of                  13 those things? We want to analyze how well do                  14 statewide elections do at predicting the actual final                  15 partisan outcomes of Congressional elections.                  16 And I did such an analysis, as I                  17 explained in my report and as I've testified about                  18 yesterday. And what I found is that when you use                  19 these statewide elections -- when you use the 2008 to                  20 2010 statewide elections, you are able to accurately                  21 predict the partisan outcomes of Pennsylvania's                  22 Congressional elections in 54 out of 54 Congressional                  23 election races all over the last three years, all --                  24 all 54 races that were held using the current enacted                  25 plan. So that's 18 in each year, in 2012, 2004</p>	413	<p>1 pretty right.                  2 <b>Q. A range, okay.</b>                  3 <b>We'll fast-forward here to Petitioners'</b>                  4 <b>Exhibit 8, which is your Figure 6 from your report.</b>                  5 <b>I got it here in this group -- on the</b>                  6 <b>screen.</b>                  7 <b>And this is from Simulation Set 2,</b>                  8 <b>Dr. Chen, where you factor in incumbency protection.</b>                  9 <b>Would you also agree with me here that</b>                  10 <b>most of your simulations split somewhere between 56</b>                  11 <b>and 66 municipalities?</b>                  12 A. That's approximately right. I would                  13 note the entire range is from 50 to 66.                  14 <b>Q. Okay. And you have the enacted plan,</b>                  15 <b>Act 131, splitting 68, correct?</b>                  16 A. Yes, sir, that was my counting of the                  17 number of municipalities.                  18 <b>Q. Okay. Do you know how many</b>                  19 <b>municipalities Pennsylvania has?</b>                  20 A. I couldn't give you the exact number,                  21 but I can give you a ballpark number. It's somewhere                  22 in the 2000s, I believe 2,300 or -600.                  23 <b>Q. If I told you it was 2,562, would you</b>                  24 <b>accept that?</b>                  25 A. I accept that.</p>
412	<p>1 [sic], 2016.                  2 That's really good statistical                  3 accuracy, and that tells us that this data and this                  4 model is accurately accounting for all of those                  5 dynamics, including things like split-ticket voting.                  6 So that really gets to the core of                  7 exactly why we do this kind of analysis. And I just                  8 wanted to explain that.                  9 <b>Q. All right. Dr. Chen, I want to turn to</b>                  10 <b>a few of the exhibits that are in your report. I'll</b>                  11 <b>start with the first one here, which is Petitioners'</b>                  12 <b>Exhibit 4, which is your Figure 3 from your report.</b>                  13 <b>So you would agree with me here that</b>                  14 <b>this is from your Set 1, which does not include</b>                  15 <b>simulation map -- or, excuse me -- does not include</b>                  16 <b>incumbency protection.</b>                  17 <b>So, here, you would agree with me that</b>                  18 <b>most of your simulation maps are splitting between 48</b>                  19 <b>and 56 municipalities, correct?</b>                  20 A. The entire range goes from 40 to 58 --                  21 <b>Q. Okay.</b>                  22 A. -- but I think your math is generally                  23 right.                  24 Obviously, I don't have the exact count                  25 offhand, but, you know, eyeballing it, it looks</p>	414	<p>1 <b>Q. You'll accept that? Okay.</b>                  2 <b>In the grand scheme of things, it is</b>                  3 <b>terribly significant that Act 131 splits less than 10</b>                  4 <b>more communities than -- or out of the 2,562 than</b>                  5 <b>your simulations, right?</b>                  6 A. By "communities," you're asking me                  7 right now about municipalities --                  8 <b>Q. Municipalities --</b>                  9 A. -- not about counties.                  10 <b>Q. -- we'll stick with the terms</b>                  11 <b>"municipalities," sure.</b>                  12 A. Okay. Sure.                  13 So in terms of municipalities, yeah, it                  14 could actually be a significant difference. And let                  15 me explain to you why, and let me explain to you --                  16 and if I could just ask you to repeat the number of                  17 split municipalities that you have in your count,                  18 sir.                  19 You said 2,500?                  20 <b>Q. 2,562.</b>                  21 A. 2,562. Okay. I accept you -- I trust                  22 that number. It sounds about right.                  23 So let me explain to you why splitting                  24 68 municipalities is actually a significant number.                  25 You don't look at the number of split</p>



CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

415	<p>1 municipalities in the context of the entire sea of                  2 all the tiny townships and boroughs that are in                  3 Pennsylvania, because when you really go out into                  4 rural parts of Pennsylvania, there are lots of                  5 boroughs, townships that have very small populations                  6 and, in some cases, very small geographic sizes.                  7 No possible Congressional Plan could                  8 ever split many of those municipalities. In other                  9 words, you're never going to come up with a plan that                  10 splits, say, 1,500 municipalities; otherwise, you                  11 just end up with a bunch of serpentine-shaped                  12 districts, a bunch of long, narrow-shaped districts,                  13 intentionally traversing through rural Pennsylvania                  14 just to get a tiny fragment of every little township                  15 and borough across the State. That would obviously                  16 be pretty ridiculous.                  17 Nobody draws plans like that -- or                  18 nobody sets out to draw plans like that following                  19 traditional districting principles.                  20 What really matters are the townships                  21 or the cities with large populations or with large                  22 geographic areas. Those are the only ones that can                  23 plausibly be split apart to begin with. You're never                  24 going to split a lot of the very tiny municipalities                  25 across Pennsylvania with populations of less than 500</p>	417	<p>1 about 12 to 18 or 19 counties. That's a huge                  2 difference.                  3 Now, in terms of municipal splits, I                  4 don't really draw anything that strong from this                  5 conclusion other than that, sure, it was possible,                  6 1,000 out of 1,000 times, to split fewer                  7 municipalities. But I don't really draw the very                  8 strong conclusion that the Act 131 plan clearly                  9 subordinated municipals -- municipals -- the                  10 avoidance of municipal splits to a very strong extent                  11 simply because I don't think this number -- this gap                  12 that we see here in Figure 6 is necessarily all that                  13 striking, other than being able to show that,                  14 clearly, it is possible, it's very reasonable to                  15 produce fewer municipal splits.                  16 But, really, where the action is, where                  17 the important finding is here is with respect to the                  18 significant gap on county splits. And so I just                  19 wanted to clarify that to you, because I think you                  20 were actually making the case a little bit more                  21 strongly than I actually am.                  22 <b>Q. Professor, you've -- you've contended</b>                  23 <b>that your simulations produce a total of a 1,000 maps</b>                  24 <b>that you believe are valid districting in</b>                  25 <b>Pennsylvania, correct?</b></p>
416	<p>1 people. It's just not really a reasonable way to                  2 draw a map by splitting a whole lot of those.                  3 So that's why it's -- it's not really                  4 the right way to think about, to say, well, the                  5 Act 131 plan isn't so bad. It only splits 68 out of                  6 a grand total of 2,500 municipalities.                  7 So I just wanted to put that answer in                  8 that kind of context; it's not really the right way                  9 to think about municipal splits.                  10 <b>Q. But, clearly, you thought it was</b>                  11 <b>significant that Act 131 split 68 municipalities,</b>                  12 <b>whereas yours, depending on which one you split,</b>                  13 <b>either -- somewhat less than 60 or up to 66 in your</b>                  14 <b>simulations, right?</b>                  15 A. Well, let me just help to clarify,                  16 because I think you're reading a little bit too much                  17 into -- into my report, and I think you're reading                  18 things that are really not really that significant or                  19 not that strong.                  20 So let me just be clear about this. I                  21 think the Act 131 plan split significantly more                  22 counties than was really necessary, as pretty clearly                  23 demonstrated along the horizontal axis of this                  24 figure. It's splitting 28 counties, whereas                  25 simulated plans can very easily split anywhere from</p>	418	<p>1 A. I guess I'm either going to ask you to                  2 explain what you mean by "valid" or I'm going to tell                  3 you what I mean by that. And I'm just going to say,                  4 again, what I mean by "districting plans" is they're                  5 following the traditional districting principles that                  6 I have laid out multiple times here in the last two                  7 days.                  8 And, obviously, Set Number 2 is a                  9 slightly different variation of that --                  10 <b>Q. Understood.</b>                  11 A. -- and -- and I turned over all of                  12 these plans.                  13 <b>Q. Understood.</b>                  14 <b>And you've turned -- and you've turned</b>                  15 <b>over all the maps that your simulations produced,</b>                  16 <b>correct?</b>                  17 A. Yes, sir, I did.                  18 <b>Q. Great.</b>                  19 <b>How many of those maps did you review</b>                  20 <b>in preparation of your report?</b>                  21 A. I probably looked at a couple of them.                  22 I wrote the report in a fairly short, fairly                  23 expedited time frame.                  24 So, I mean, I can tell you I didn't                  25 look at all 1,000. I looked at some of them.</p>

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

419	<p>1 <b>Q. Okay, some.</b></p> <p>2 <b>A couple, you think?</b></p> <p>3 A. Oh, probably. Less than 10.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Less than 10.</b></p> <p>5 <b>Okay. I draw your attention to</b></p> <p>6 <b>Petitioners' Exhibit 7, which is Figure 1A from your</b></p> <p>7 <b>report. This is the example of a simulated</b></p> <p>8 <b>districting plan from Set 2.</b></p> <p>9 <b>How did you select this particular map?</b></p> <p>10 A. Okay. Let me just orient myself to</p> <p>11 where this figure is.</p> <p>12 <b>Q. It's Figure 1A in your report, which is</b></p> <p>13 <b>unnumbered Page 11. It is on the side --</b></p> <p>14 A. I got you.</p> <p>15 Okay. So you are talking about the</p> <p>16 example of a simulated districting plan from</p> <p>17 Simulation Set Number 2 --</p> <p>18 <b>Q. Correct.</b></p> <p>19 A. -- and I believe your question, sir,</p> <p>20 was how I selected this particular figure, right?</p> <p>21 <b>Q. Right.</b></p> <p>22 A. Okay. There was no special meaning to</p> <p>23 it at all. I just wanted -- as I always do in my</p> <p>24 expert reports, I wanted an illustration. And so I</p> <p>25 just found a plan that seemed to represent the</p>	421	<p>1 a significant number.</p> <p>2 And, again, I'm not representing this</p> <p>3 is somehow be -- this to somehow be the very best map</p> <p>4 or carefully chosen in any particular way; it's just</p> <p>5 a representative map.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. Okay. Dr. Chen, don't you</b></p> <p>7 <b>actually need to look at your maps to determine if</b></p> <p>8 <b>they really are fair comparisons to Act 131?</b></p> <p>9 A. Well, this is why I turned over all</p> <p>10 1,000 of the maps. What we do when we conduct</p> <p>11 simulation analysis is that I have a computer</p> <p>12 algorithm, and I program the computer algorithm to</p> <p>13 follow certain principles, certain criteria. And</p> <p>14 once I've got that algorithm set up and it's produced</p> <p>15 a bunch of plans, I want to make sure the algorithm</p> <p>16 actually worked correctly, it actually followed the</p> <p>17 instructions.</p> <p>18 So I look at a couple of maps -- that's</p> <p>19 my normal research process -- I look at a couple maps</p> <p>20 to make sure that there wasn't some kind of</p> <p>21 horrendous mistake that was made along the way, there</p> <p>22 wasn't some kind of fatal flaw in the code that</p> <p>23 somehow spit out maps of West Virginia instead of</p> <p>24 Pennsylvania, things like that.</p> <p>25 So that's why I need to make sure.</p>
420	<p>1 general process.</p> <p>2 And I mostly just wanted to show this</p> <p>3 as an illustration of the various features of how I</p> <p>4 analyze simulated districting plans. So it was just</p> <p>5 an illustration of how I analyze it with respect to</p> <p>6 things like the number of Republican seats, the</p> <p>7 number of counties split and the number of incumbents</p> <p>8 paired.</p> <p>9 It's just an illustration. There's no</p> <p>10 special meaning.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Do you know how many other maps from</b></p> <p>12 <b>Simulation Set 2 you -- you looked at before you</b></p> <p>13 <b>chose this one for your report?</b></p> <p>14 A. Again, as I said, I certainly would</p> <p>15 have looked at maps just to verify that, certainly,</p> <p>16 the computer was correctly producing contiguous</p> <p>17 districts. I would check the populations just to</p> <p>18 make sure that wasn't some kind of mistake, that it</p> <p>19 hadn't produced unequal populations or hadn't</p> <p>20 produced plans that did not actually protect 17</p> <p>21 incumbents. I would have checked for those basic</p> <p>22 things on a couple of maps.</p> <p>23 I don't recall looking carefully at any</p> <p>24 more than a handful, certainly probably less than 10</p> <p>25 that I looked carefully at. It was not -- not -- not</p>	422	<p>1 Now, here's the bottom line: I turned</p> <p>2 over all the maps so the rest of the world could</p> <p>3 scrutinize them just as -- just as my computer has.</p> <p>4 And, obviously, I have counted them up and analyzed</p> <p>5 them in terms of various features that we've been</p> <p>6 talking about for the past two days.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. So is your answer to my question yes or</b></p> <p>8 <b>no? Do you or do you not need to actually see your</b></p> <p>9 <b>maps -- look at the thousand maps -- to determine if</b></p> <p>10 <b>they're fair comparisons to Act 131?</b></p> <p>11 A. I thought my answer was pretty clear.</p> <p>12 I described my research process and explained why</p> <p>13 no --</p> <p>14 <b>Q. No? So your answer is no?</b></p> <p>15 A. -- that's not in my normal research</p> <p>16 process. I don't need to sit there and flip through</p> <p>17 1,000 different pages in order to understand that</p> <p>18 these were maps produced using my simulation code,</p> <p>19 which I turned over, and the same maps, these 1,000</p> <p>20 maps.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. Okay. And you've already given us this</b></p> <p>22 <b>answer, but, I mean, you -- you -- never mind.</b></p> <p>23 <b>So we did look at your maps, Dr. Chen,</b></p> <p>24 <b>and we'd like to go through a few of them with you.</b></p> <p>25 MR. LEWIS: Just so everyone has</p>

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

423	1 them, I have paper copies. 2 THE COURT: Are these premarked? 3 MR. LEWIS: Well, these are just for 4 cross-examination, so they're not 5 necessarily exhibits. But . . . 6 THE COURT: Okay. 7 MR. LEWIS: That was our agreement. 8 MR. GERSCH: That was our agreement, 9 that for cross-examination -- 10 MR. LEWIS: That was our agreement. 11 They don't need to be premarked. 12 THE COURT: That's fine. 13 MR. LEWIS: Your Honor, I just 14 wanted to clarify. I'm sorry. 15 THE COURT: I understand that. 16 By them not being premarked, I'm 17 assuming you're not offering them as 18 evidence? 19 MR. LEWIS: We're going to use them 20 in cross-examination. If they're -- if 21 they're going to be admitted, we'll admit 22 them through -- through other testimony -- 23 THE COURT: Let me try this again. 24 Is there a potential that these 25 exhibits could be admitted as evidence?	425	1 to the possibility that it would be offered 2 as an admitted exhibit. 3 MR. JACOBSON: Your Honor, that was 4 certainly not our understanding when we 5 agreed to it. It was -- the agreement was 6 very clearly about impeachment exhibits. 7 THE COURT: Well -- okay. Let's 8 see if they admit them, and then we'll 9 figure it out. But I definitely do not want 10 a witness looking at something that isn't 11 marked. Let's at least mark it. 12 MR. JACOBSON: Okay. 13 THE COURT: I think you would be up 14 to 32. 15 MR. TUCKER: Yes, that's correct, 16 Your Honor. We were just confirming. 17 - - - 18 (Legislative Respondents' Exhibit 19 Number 32, marked for 20 identification, as of this date.) 21 - - - 22 THE COURT: Okay. Let me confirm. 23 My clerk and I have a disagreement 24 on how many premarked exhibits related to 25 Respondents.
424	1 MR. LEWIS: We may seek to do so. 2 THE COURT: Okay. So then before 3 you go to give it to the witness, so the 4 record is clear, let's mark it. 5 MR. LEWIS: Okay. 6 THE COURT: I'm sorry. 7 MR. GERSCH: Just to clarify the 8 record, that part was not part of our 9 agreement. 10 MR. JACOBSON: Our agreement was 11 for -- to not have to turn over exhibits 12 that would be used to -- 13 THE COURT: I can't hear you, sir. 14 I'm so sorry. 15 MR. JACOBSON: I'm sorry. It's a 16 bad tendency of mine. 17 Our agreement was to not turn over 18 exhibits that would be used for impeachment 19 purposes only, not for things that would be 20 admitted into evidence as exhibits. 21 THE COURT: Well, it's not uncommon 22 for documents that are used for impeachment 23 to ultimately be admitted into the record. 24 So if you agreed to allow documents 25 for impeachment purposes, you tacitly agreed	426	1 Okay. What do you want? 2 THE CLERK: You're fine. 3 THE COURT: She tells me I'm right. 4 It doesn't happen that often. 5 Okay. So we're going to start with 6 Legislative Respondents' 2. 7 MR. LEWIS: Yes. What I've done, 8 just to make it simpler, is we've just 9 marked just a compendium exhibit with the 12 10 maps, if that's acceptable to the Court. 11 We're not going to go through -- 12 actually, we're not going to go through 12 13 of them, but we have them just in a bound 14 set. 15 If the Court would prefer I mark 16 each one individually, we can do that. 17 THE COURT: How you mark them is 18 going to impact how the Court deals with 19 their admission. So you mark them giving 20 yourself whatever flexibility you want to 21 get admitted. 22 I've certainly been through 23 situations where parties have marked a 24 compendium exhibit, the witness testifies 25 about two pages, and then you move the whole

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

427	<p>1 thing. The other side objects, and then                  2 staples are flying all over the place.                  3 So --                  4 MR. TUCKER: I'm going to grab them                  and take the staples out, Your Honor.                  5                  6 THE COURT: I'll tell you what.                  7 Why don't we take a break? We'll take a                  8 10-minute recess.                  9 THE CLERK: The Court is now in                  10 recess.                  11 - - -                  12 (Whereupon, a recess was taken from                  13 11:24 a.m. to 11:36 a.m.)                  14 - - -                  15 THE CLERK: Ladies and gentlemen,                  16 the Court is now in session.                  17 THE COURT: Please be seated,                  18 everyone.                  19 Counsel can continue with your                  20 cross-examination of Dr. Chen, please.                  21 MR. JACOBSON: Your Honor, if I may,                  22 can I just clarify the objection I had a                  23 moment ago in terms of admitting them into                  24 evidence, the exhibits?                  25 THE COURT: I thought I clarified</p>	429	<p>1 <b>Legislative Respondents, correct?</b>                  2 A. Yes, sir.                  3 <b>Q. And I'd like to show you a series of</b>                  4 <b>maps that were produced from -- and, specifically --</b>                  5 <b>let me take a step back.</b>                  6 <b>You specifically produced a series of</b>                  7 <b>what are called "shapefiles," correct?</b>                  8 A. I produced electronic shapefiles.                  9 These are just GIS shapefiles.                  10 <b>Q. Okay.</b>                  11 <b>All right. And those shapefiles can be</b>                  12 <b>readily transformed into maps using any number of GIS</b>                  13 <b>software programs, correct?</b>                  14 A. Well, it is a map itself. It's -- a                  15 shapefile is a map.                  16 <b>Q. So we're displaying the map,</b>                  17 <b>essentially, when you put a map up on the screen.</b>                  18 <b>Okay. I'm going to go through a series</b>                  19 <b>of maps -- and we'll do it one by one -- that came</b>                  20 <b>out of your Set 2 simulations. And each one that I'm</b>                  21 <b>going to show you has a number, and that number</b>                  22 <b>correlates to the simulation number that appeared in</b>                  23 <b>your data files.</b>                  24 <b>I'll represent that to you.</b>                  25 <b>The first is Legislative</b></p>
428	<p>1 I'm going to wait until they try to admit                  2 them into evidence.                  3 Right?                  4 MR. JACOBSON: Okay. Understood,                  5 Your Honor.                  6 THE COURT: Okay. If there's a                  7 motion to admit any exhibit, I will give you                  8 an opportunity to raise any objection to the                  9 admission of the exhibit.                  10 Fair?                  11 MR. JACOBSON: Fair.                  12 THE COURT: Okay.                  13 BY MR. LEWIS:                  14 <b>Q. Okay.</b>                  15 MR. JACOBSON: Your Honor, can I                  16 just ask -- we don't have a copy of the maps                  17 that they're showing Dr. Chen.                  18 Can we --                  19 MR. LEWIS: We'll distribute them                  20 before I ask any questions on them.                  21 THE COURT: Then take it down.                  22 MR. LEWIS: Yes, sir.                  23 BY MR. LEWIS:                  24 <b>Q. Okay. Dr. Chen, you produced all</b>                  25 <b>thousand of your -- of your maps to the</b></p>	430	<p>1 <b>Respondents' -- what we've marked for identification</b>                  2 <b>purposes as Legislative Respondents'</b>                  3 <b>Exhibit Number 32.</b>                  4 MR. LEWIS: And I will pass these                  5 out to counsel.                  6 MR. JACOBSON: Thank you.                  7 THE CLERK: Counsel, I'll take it to                  8 the Judge. Thank you.                  9 THE COURT: Probably one for the                  10 witness, too.                  11 THE CLERK: You can hand it to the                  12 witness.                  13 MR. LEWIS: I'll hand the witness.                  14 Okay.                  15 BY MR. LEWIS:                  16 <b>Q. It's on the screen as well.</b>                  17 <b>All right. Dr. Chen, do you recognize</b>                  18 <b>this as one of your simulation maps from Set 2?</b>                  19 A. I really couldn't recognize it because,                  20 as I said, a thousand maps is what I produced, and no                  21 reasonable human can remember what 1,000 different                  22 maps look like even if I had actually scrolled                  23 through every one.                  24 So I'm just not going to be able to                  25 represent anything -- anything like that for you</p>

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">431</p> <p>1 today.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Okay. You're aware that it is one of</b></p> <p>3 <b>your -- one of your comparison maps, though, right?</b></p> <p>4 <b>I mean --</b></p> <p>5 MR. JACOBSON: Objection,</p> <p>6 Your Honor. There's no foundation</p> <p>7 established for who produced this map, how</p> <p>8 it was produced. I don't understand how the</p> <p>9 witness could agree with that</p> <p>10 representation.</p> <p>11 THE COURT: Well, then, we're at a</p> <p>12 problem, because you've offered an expert</p> <p>13 witness that testified that he produced a</p> <p>14 thousand maps that -- that he's handed over</p> <p>15 in the course of discovery. He's trying to</p> <p>16 lay the foundation with the person who</p> <p>17 apparently created the maps, and the person</p> <p>18 who created the maps can't identify the</p> <p>19 maps.</p> <p>20 So in terms of your foundational</p> <p>21 objection, I think we can resolve that if</p> <p>22 counsel can get together and agree that this</p> <p>23 was one of the maps that you disclosed to</p> <p>24 the other side as part of Dr. Chen's</p> <p>25 research.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">433</p> <p>1 printed, we can have Dr. Gimpel walk through</p> <p>2 that step.</p> <p>3 It is not very complicated. This is</p> <p>4 a shapefile that is commonly used in GIS</p> <p>5 software, as Dr. Chen has indicated.</p> <p>6 THE COURT: Well -- okay --</p> <p>7 MR. LEWIS: It is -- it is what it</p> <p>8 is. I can get into how the incumbents were</p> <p>9 marked on the map. I will go through that</p> <p>10 with the witness.</p> <p>11 THE COURT: You can -- you can</p> <p>12 certainly ask Dr. Chen to make certain</p> <p>13 assumptions in looking at this map if you</p> <p>14 want to --</p> <p>15 MR. LEWIS: Yes, which I intend to.</p> <p>16 THE COURT: -- what I don't think</p> <p>17 you can do is represent to Dr. Chen that</p> <p>18 this is one of his maps, because I think you</p> <p>19 have just conceded that it was not one of</p> <p>20 his maps; it was created by your expert.</p> <p>21 MR. LEWIS: Well, it was</p> <p>22 displayed -- it was transformed into -- into</p> <p>23 a -- a printout map with the boundaries</p> <p>24 drawn on it. But the underlying map and the</p> <p>25 data was -- came directly from Dr. Chen's</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">432</p> <p>1 MR. JACOBSON: If I may,</p> <p>2 Your Honor -- and I can consult -- or we can</p> <p>3 ask Dr. Chen -- my understanding -- and I</p> <p>4 could be wrong about this -- is that the</p> <p>5 shapefiles we turned over would not</p> <p>6 necessarily look like this exactly as they</p> <p>7 appeared in terms of, you know, the -- the</p> <p>8 little box in the bottom right, the stars on</p> <p>9 the map.</p> <p>10 I could be corrected if I'm wrong,</p> <p>11 but I don't believe the shapefiles we turned</p> <p>12 over would produce this exact image.</p> <p>13 And so what I'm saying is we have no</p> <p>14 idea who produced this exact image and how</p> <p>15 they did it.</p> <p>16 THE COURT: Okay. That question --</p> <p>17 I'll sustain that foundational question.</p> <p>18 Counsel, reexamine the witness.</p> <p>19 MR. LEWIS: So here's -- okay.</p> <p>20 Well, what we'll have to do -- if we</p> <p>21 can't get this in through him -- what we can</p> <p>22 do is -- this particular map was generated</p> <p>23 by Dr. Gimpel based on the shapefile</p> <p>24 produced from Dr. Chen. So if we need to</p> <p>25 print the map -- to identify how the map was</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">434</p> <p>1 shapefile.</p> <p>2 THE COURT: That's not what you</p> <p>3 asked Dr. Chen. You asked him if he'd seen</p> <p>4 this map before --</p> <p>5 MR. LEWIS: Okay.</p> <p>6 THE COURT: -- and I -- I -- my</p> <p>7 comments to the objection were I thought</p> <p>8 this was -- based on your questioning, this</p> <p>9 was indeed an actual map that was produced</p> <p>10 by Dr. Chen.</p> <p>11 Now, you're kind of backing off of</p> <p>12 that and saying it was a map produced from</p> <p>13 data that Dr. Chen shared as part of his</p> <p>14 research and his opinion.</p> <p>15 So why don't we do this? Why don't</p> <p>16 we try -- I'm going to sustain the</p> <p>17 foundational objection, but I'm going to</p> <p>18 give you another opportunity, if you want to</p> <p>19 examine the witness on this document at this</p> <p>20 time --</p> <p>21 MR. LEWIS: Okay.</p> <p>22 THE COURT: -- to ask him other</p> <p>23 questions.</p> <p>24 Hold on for a second.</p> <p>25 Counsel.</p>

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

435	<p>1 MR. JACOBSON: Your Honor, if I 2 just -- in case it's relevant to the current 3 discussion, we exchanged our respective 4 experts' data, and this was not something -- 5 data from Dr. Gimpel -- that was included in 6 the exchange of experts' data. 7 So to hear this is something that 8 their expert did, it should have been 9 included in the exchange of experts' data 10 and information. 11 MR. TORCHINSKY: Your Honor, I think 12 the Court can take judicial notice of where 13 the counties are located in Pennsylvania. 14 And all this did was put the location of the 15 counties on the map. 16 And I think the Court can also take 17 as judicial notice the addresses of the 18 incumbents at the time because that, too, 19 was a matter of public record. 20 That's the only two pieces of data 21 that were overlaid on this map, and they are 22 matters of public record. There's 23 nothing -- there's nothing analytical about 24 it. It is literally just an overlay of 25 otherwise public data on top of the</p>	437	<p>1 or lived -- I don't actually know if I can 2 take judicial notice, but that's 3 questionable. 4 But what I think you're saying is 5 that all someone did, apparently Dr. Gimpel, 6 was take something from Dr. Chen and put it 7 on top of a map of Pennsylvania. 8 MR. TORCHINSKY: Your Honor, maybe I 9 can step back and explain a little more 10 clearly. 11 A shapefile is a set of lines. When 12 you open the Map 12 shapefile into a GIS 13 software, what you see is what you see on 14 the screen here without the addresses of the 15 incumbents marked and without the county 16 names. 17 So the shapefile itself gives you 18 the outline of the State of Pennsylvania, 19 and the shapefile also draws all the little 20 lines in between to create the district. 21 That is the shapefile. 22 There's no overlay of any other map. 23 When you open the shapefile alone in the GIS 24 software, that is what is actually produced. 25 Then what Dr. --</p>
436	<p>1 shapefile. 2 If it would help the Court, I could 3 go get my laptop with the GIS files, and we 4 can show the Court through the process of 5 overlaying -- opening up the set of the 500 6 maps that Dr. Chen said -- we can 7 actually do it for the -- we can 8 actually show the process in front of the 9 Court if that would help lay the foundation 10 for this document. 11 This is literally his map, which are 12 the lines that's the shapefile. 13 THE COURT: Counsel, you're using 14 the word "map," okay -- 15 MR. TORCHINSKY: Okay. 16 THE COURT: -- you're using the word 17 "map." That's the first unclear thing to 18 the Court. Then you're using a term called 19 "shapefile," which is also an unclear term 20 to the Court. 21 And -- and, certainly, I know what 22 the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania looks like 23 from a map perspective. I can also -- I 24 agree with you, to a certain extent, take 25 judicial notice of where Congresspeople live</p>	438	<p>1 THE COURT: Okay. Okay. I think I 2 understand. 3 MR. TORCHINSKY: Okay. 4 THE COURT: I'll accept that 5 proffer at least for purposes of moving this 6 forward. 7 MR. TORCHINSKY: Okay. 8 THE COURT: Based on that proffer, 9 I want you to begin your examination of 10 Dr. Chen anew and see if you can establish 11 some familiarity with this document based on 12 work that Dr. Chen has done. 13 MR. LEWIS: Okay. 14 BY MR. LEWIS: 15 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, the shapefile that you</b> 16 <b>produced that corresponds to Set 12 -- or Simulation</b> 17 <b>Number 12 from your second set, or any simulation, do</b> 18 <b>you understand the shapefiles contain the lines --</b> 19 <b>the district boundary lines for your -- for your</b> 20 <b>simulation?</b> 21 A. Sir, just to be clear, what the 22 shapefile describes are a series of latitude and 23 longitude coordinates. That's what a shapefile is. 24 <b>Q. Okay. And that would be the output</b> 25 <b>from your simulation, correct?</b></p>

439	<p>1 A. Yes, sir. I turned over shapefiles 2 describing the latitude and longitude coordinates of 3 borders.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Right.</b></p> <p>5 <b>Okay. And you would agree with me that</b> 6 <b>the shapefile can be used to display a map similar</b> 7 <b>to -- I'm not asking you to say this was your --</b> 8 <b>your -- your Set 12.</b></p> <p>9 <b>I'm just saying, in general, that</b> 10 <b>shapefile can be used to draw a map with the red</b> 11 <b>lines that you see on that -- on that screen,</b> 12 <b>correct?</b></p> <p>13 A. Well, just -- just to be clear, sir, a 14 shapefile is just a series of latitude/longitude 15 coordinates describing boundaries.</p> <p>16 Now, certainly -- I -- I understand 17 that you've -- you've represented to me that one of 18 your experts took those files -- or took this 19 particular file and made an artistic creation of his 20 own, adding in various features. And I understand 21 you've represented that to me, and I can verify that 22 that is possible.</p> <p>23 But I just wanted to be very 24 technically clear that a shapefile is nothing but 25 latitude/longitude coordinates describing the</p>	441	<p>1 THE WITNESS: I do understand that, 2 and I just want to make clear, Your Honor, 3 that I just explained that that is not 4 possible. So the output of the simulations 5 is not what's on this --</p> <p>6 THE COURT: No, I think what he's 7 asking you to assume is that -- I forget 8 what terminology you used, because it was 9 much more eloquent than what I'm about to 10 use, but that this is a graphic illustration 11 of the shapefile latitude and longitude 12 outputs for this particular set of -- or 13 simulation in Set 2, which I think in your 14 direct testimony, you also used 15 geographic -- or pictorial illustrations of 16 the shapefile data as well.</p> <p>17 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor. 18 Thank you, Your Honor. That is -- that is 19 correct. And I just wanted to make clear 20 what this is and is not, because I don't 21 think what you just said was consistent with 22 what counsel just said.</p> <p>23 THE COURT: Well, that's three 24 times that's happened today, and I'm not 25 trying to hijack the examination. I'm</p>
440	<p>1 boundaries of various polygons.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. And in this particular case, the</b> 3 <b>shapefiles that you produced describe the latitude</b> 4 <b>and longitude points of polygons that consisted of</b> 5 <b>the districtings that your simulation outputted,</b> 6 <b>correct?</b></p> <p>7 A. Sure. They're representing district 8 boundaries. That is what a district shapefile is.</p> <p>9 <b>Q. Okay. So I will ask you to assume, for</b> 10 <b>purposes of our questions --</b></p> <p>11 MR. LEWIS: And, Your Honor, if we 12 need to, we can use Dr. Gimpel to lay any 13 necessary foundation --</p> <p>14 THE COURT: Your examination is 15 good so far.</p> <p>16 MR. LEWIS: Okay.</p> <p>17 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>18 <b>Q. I'll ask you to assume for purposes of</b> 19 <b>our discussion this morning that what is up on the</b> 20 <b>screen, Legislative Respondents' Exhibit 32, is</b> 21 <b>map -- is the shapefile -- or the output of the</b> 22 <b>shapefile corresponding to simulation Number 12 from</b> 23 <b>Set 2.</b></p> <p>24 THE COURT: Dr. Chen, do you 25 understand what he's asking you to assume?</p>	442	<p>1 really just trying to -- was that what you 2 were asking him --</p> <p>3 MR. LEWIS: Yes, I was asking him to 4 assume that that is the map that your 5 shapefile would draw if one drew a map based 6 on your shapefile.</p> <p>7 THE WITNESS: And I just put that in 8 my own words by saying that here's what this 9 map is in front of me. It is an artistic 10 creation --</p> <p>11 THE COURT: "Artistic creation," 12 that's what you said.</p> <p>13 THE WITNESS: -- and certainly, 14 counsel's representing to me that his expert 15 derived it from my original shapefile and 16 added on various artistic features onto this 17 map, and I accept that. I accept counsel's 18 representation that that is what his expert 19 did.</p> <p>20 So thank you for clarifying that, 21 Your Honor.</p> <p>22 THE COURT: Thank you.</p> <p>23 MR. LEWIS: Thank you.</p> <p>24 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>25 <b>Q. And, Dr. Chen, I will also represent to</b></p>

443	<p>1 you -- and you can see a series much like Figure 1A</p> <p>2 from your own report, which I'll flip back to -- for</p> <p>3 a moment. I see on Figure 1A that you've marked the</p> <p>4 location of what I understand to be the</p> <p>5 then-incumbents of the different seats in December of</p> <p>6 2011.</p> <p>7 <b>Is that what you did in your Figure 1A,</b></p> <p>8 <b>Petitioners' Exhibit 7?</b></p> <p>9 A. It is, in fact, what I did in Figure 1A</p> <p>10 of my report. And I just want to, again, clarify</p> <p>11 that I did not do so in the map that you just handed</p> <p>12 to me, and those appear to be or, at least, counsel's</p> <p>13 represented to me, that those were an artistic</p> <p>14 creation of counsel's expert.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Okay. And, again, I will represent to</b></p> <p>16 <b>you that a similar overlay was performed on Map 12,</b></p> <p>17 <b>not by you, but it was performed --</b></p> <p>18 THE COURT: He's accepted that</p> <p>19 representation.</p> <p>20 MR. LEWIS: He's accepted that.</p> <p>21 Okay.</p> <p>22 MR. JACOBSON: Your Honor, could I</p> <p>23 just ask for a clarification?</p> <p>24 Which simulation set is this from?</p> <p>25 MR. LEWIS: Simulation Set 2.</p>	445	<p>1 And I think that's where I used that</p> <p>2 word.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. I just want to bring up incumbent</b></p> <p>4 <b>pairing for you. So this -- this particular map is</b></p> <p>5 <b>an example of a map that would pair</b></p> <p>6 <b>Congressman Fattah and Congressman Brady.</b></p> <p>7 <b>Sir, do you think that's a reasonable</b></p> <p>8 <b>pairing of incumbents?</b></p> <p>9 A. Well, I'm just going to, again, start</p> <p>10 by saying that I think what you just represented to</p> <p>11 me was that this map -- you represented to me the</p> <p>12 information that this map pairs Fattah and Brady.</p> <p>13 And I have not -- I can't vouch for the accuracy of</p> <p>14 where these stars are on the map because, again, you</p> <p>15 represented to me that that was an artistic creation</p> <p>16 of your expert. So I'm just going to start by</p> <p>17 pointing that out, and then I'll proceed to answer</p> <p>18 your question.</p> <p>19 I think your question to me was whether</p> <p>20 it was reasonable to pair Representative Fattah and</p> <p>21 Brady.</p> <p>22 That was your question, right?</p> <p>23 <b>Q. Yes.</b></p> <p>24 A. Okay. And my answer to that question</p> <p>25 is that that was most certainly not a question that I</p>
444	<p>1 THE COURT: Which actual</p> <p>2 simulation, though?</p> <p>3 MR. LEWIS: Simulation Number 12.</p> <p>4 When you see the map with the 12, that</p> <p>5 refers to, right -- that's -- that's the</p> <p>6 simulation number from Set 2.</p> <p>7 And just for purposes of clarity,</p> <p>8 all the maps that we're going to be showing</p> <p>9 are out of Set 2. There are none from</p> <p>10 Set 1.</p> <p>11 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>12 <b>Q. Now, Dr. Chen, do you -- you testified</b></p> <p>13 <b>earlier today that you thought that given different</b></p> <p>14 <b>constraints on a map that you could produce maps that</b></p> <p>15 <b>were -- I think the term you used was "ridiculous."</b></p> <p>16 <b>Do you recall that testimony?</b></p> <p>17 A. I don't remember the precise word, but</p> <p>18 I accept that you got that right --</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Okay.</b></p> <p>20 A. -- I think -- maybe I'll help you jog</p> <p>21 your memory. I think that came up in the context of</p> <p>22 you asking me about municipal splits, and I think I</p> <p>23 answered that, sure, if you want to split up 1,500 of</p> <p>24 Pennsylvania's municipalities, you could create a</p> <p>25 totally ridiculous-looking map.</p>	446	<p>1 analyzed. I can really -- I really can't give you an</p> <p>2 expert opinion on that matter.</p> <p>3 I mean, to put it more precisely,</p> <p>4 there's nothing in my application of traditional</p> <p>5 districting principles in my report that would have</p> <p>6 led me to even attempt to analyze that question.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Now, sir, we have some -- you were</b></p> <p>8 <b>commenting on unusual-shaped, you know, districts.</b></p> <p>9 <b>I'd like to call your attention to -- is the laser</b></p> <p>10 <b>pointer up at the -- up at the dais?</b></p> <p>11 A. Oh. Yes, sir.</p> <p>12 Would you like it?</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Yes. I appreciate that.</b></p> <p>14 <b>Thank you, sir.</b></p> <p>15 <b>Does this district here -- let me see</b></p> <p>16 <b>if I can zoom in a little bit more.</b></p> <p>17 <b>This district you have drawn here</b></p> <p>18 <b>with -- and I'll represent to you, again, you have</b></p> <p>19 <b>Representative Shuster drawn into this map.</b></p> <p>20 <b>Does that look like a regularly shaped</b></p> <p>21 <b>district, to you, Dr. Chen?</b></p> <p>22 A. You're talking about the district that</p> <p>23 encompasses Huntingdon and Fulton and Franklin; is</p> <p>24 that correct?</p> <p>25 <b>Q. That's correct. I'm going down the</b></p>



447	<p>1 list.</p> <p>2 A. If I could just ask you to repeat your</p> <p>3 question.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Sure.</b></p> <p>5 <b>Does that look like a regularly shaped</b></p> <p>6 <b>district, to you, Dr. Chen?</b></p> <p>7 A. I'm going to answer the question as</p> <p>8 precisely as I can in the context of my expertise and</p> <p>9 my analysis.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Okay.</b></p> <p>11 A. I analyzed the compactness -- the</p> <p>12 geographic compactness of districting plans, and I</p> <p>13 analyzed that, as we discussed at great length over</p> <p>14 the past two days, in terms of standard measures of</p> <p>15 geographic compactness using Reock and Popper-Polsby</p> <p>16 scores. And I found that every single one, all 1,000</p> <p>17 of districting plans that my algorithm produced, were</p> <p>18 significantly more compact than the enacted plan.</p> <p>19 So I certainly had calculations on the</p> <p>20 compactness of each one of these districts, and I</p> <p>21 could quantify those for you, you know, in terms of</p> <p>22 the actual numerical scores, but I actually reported</p> <p>23 those numbers in the report. That is the extent of</p> <p>24 my expertise.</p> <p>25 So I just wanted to make clear where my</p>	449	<p>1 try and answer specifically here. And this is a very</p> <p>2 important point, because it is a key characteristic</p> <p>3 of the Simulation Set Number 2, as I have explained</p> <p>4 to -- to Mr. Jacobson at some length yesterday -- I</p> <p>5 think yesterday.</p> <p>6 So what Simulation Set Number 2 is</p> <p>7 doing is -- it is not just following traditional</p> <p>8 districting plans, in other words, not just trying to</p> <p>9 maximize geographic compactness while otherwise</p> <p>10 following traditional districting principles.</p> <p>11 Instead, what Simulation Set 2 does is it</p> <p>12 intentionally protects 17 incumbents.</p> <p>13 And if you look at the locations of the</p> <p>14 19 incumbents in place as of the end of the previous</p> <p>15 decade's plan, in other words, the incumbents in</p> <p>16 place as of November 2012, some of them are</p> <p>17 geographically concentrated in certain urban areas,</p> <p>18 but, in general, when you make such an extreme effort</p> <p>19 in drawing a districting plan to protect as many</p> <p>20 incumbents as possible, you are necessarily going to</p> <p>21 only be able to achieve that at the sacrifice -- some</p> <p>22 sacrifice of principles like geographic compactness</p> <p>23 and minimizing county splits.</p> <p>24 And, indeed, as I testified -- as I</p> <p>25 explained to Mr. Jacobson yesterday, that is exactly</p>
448	<p>1 expertise ends.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Okay. We can return to this, but --</b></p> <p>3 <b>when you calculate your compactness scores and -- for</b></p> <p>4 <b>your report, you actually reported an average for the</b></p> <p>5 <b>entire map; is that correct?</b></p> <p>6 A. Yes, sir. That is normally how</p> <p>7 redistricting scholars evaluate the geographic</p> <p>8 compactness of plans. We calculate the scores up for</p> <p>9 individual districts, and then you take the average</p> <p>10 across the entire plan.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. All right. All right.</b></p> <p>12 <b>So we started with the Shuster district</b></p> <p>13 <b>here -- it looks like a bit of a sorcerer, to me, but</b></p> <p>14 <b>if we look up at this top left district, do you know</b></p> <p>15 <b>why your simulation would have drawn a sort of</b></p> <p>16 <b>interesting boundary here to encapsulate</b></p> <p>17 <b>Representative Kelly into what I understand would</b></p> <p>18 <b>have been the Fifth Congressional District?</b></p> <p>19 A. Sure, look, I'm happy to answer that</p> <p>20 question specifically here, but I'll -- I'll answer</p> <p>21 it generally as well. Obviously, you're going to go</p> <p>22 through and find -- and point out the most noncompact</p> <p>23 districts that you can find in -- across these 500</p> <p>24 simulated plans and then ask me about each one of</p> <p>25 them. And I'll just give a general answer, and I'll</p>	450	<p>1 what we saw when we walked through carefully all of</p> <p>2 the results in Table 1 comparing Simulation Set 2 to</p> <p>3 1, that when you follow this principle of trying to</p> <p>4 protect 17 out of 19 incumbents, you're obviously</p> <p>5 going to end up with more noncompact districts.</p> <p>6 And the map that you are</p> <p>7 representing -- you, sir, are representing to me</p> <p>8 here, if, in fact, you are correct about its</p> <p>9 providence, that is a really good illustration of</p> <p>10 this, is that we see this district in the upper left</p> <p>11 corner --</p> <p>12 So now I'm going to answer your</p> <p>13 question specifically.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Okay.</b></p> <p>15 A. -- it clearly has this kind of lower</p> <p>16 portion that is there because of a consideration</p> <p>17 about protecting a particular incumbent, about the</p> <p>18 incumbent Kelly. So that is what the sort of</p> <p>19 principle does to maps. When you intentionally try</p> <p>20 and protect incumbents, you end up with somewhat less</p> <p>21 compact districting maps, which obviously involve</p> <p>22 less compact districts.</p> <p>23 Now, here's the more important point,</p> <p>24 and here's the bigger picture of all of this: The</p> <p>25 really important point to understand about what</p>

451	<p>1 Simulation Set 2 found about geographically 2 noncompact districts like this is that even in spite 3 of the moderate sacrifice to compactness that was 4 necessitated or caused by the effort to protect 5 incumbents -- 6 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, I think you've answered the</b> 7 <b>question.</b> 8 MR. JACOBSON: If you could allow 9 the witness to finish his answer. 10 THE COURT: Don't interrupt the 11 witness's answer. 12 Dr. Chen, you can continue. 13 THE WITNESS: It was really brief. 14 I was just going to explain that the really 15 big-picture thing to be getting from your 16 highlighting of that district in the upper 17 left corner -- and I thank you for 18 highlighting, because it illustrates this 19 point really well -- is that in spite of the 20 moderate sacrifice, the geographic 21 compactness that is caused by an intentional 22 effort to protect incumbents in a 23 nonpartisan manner, in spite of that, we see 24 across the entire set of 500 simulated plans 25 in Simulation Set Number 2 that every single</p>	453	<p>1 regarding Legislative Respondents' Number 33 that 2 this map is the output of the shapefile that you 3 produced from Simulation Set 2, Simulation Number 20. 4 And I will further ask you to assume that the overlay 5 of the congressmen's residence from 2011 has been 6 accurately added to this Map 20. 7 Specifically, I'd like to ask you 8 regarding this map, Dr. Chen, this map once again -- 9 actually, this map actually pairs 10 Representative Brady and Representative Meehan. 11 Do you see that, Dr. Chen, in the line 12 lower right-hand corner -- 13 A. It looks, to me, sir, like your expert 14 really overlaid a bunch of words in that -- in that 15 corner of the map, so I can't really clearly make out 16 the creation of your expert here in this area, but 17 I'm going to accept your verbal representation about 18 what it's doing. 19 <b>Q. Okay.</b> 20 A. I just can't really see clearly on the 21 map for myself. It looks like a bunch of jumbled 22 words, to me. 23 <b>Q. Sure, sure.</b> 24 <b>And, Dr. Chen, you see much like</b> 25 <b>before -- you would agree with me that you have a lot</b></p>
452	<p>1 one of them is still significantly more 2 geographically compact, whether you use the 3 Popper-Polsby or the Reock score, 4 significantly more geographically compact 5 than the corresponding scores -- 6 corresponding compactness scores for the 7 enacted plan. 8 So I just wanted to explain what I 9 see from those two districts that you just 10 highlighted, because I think that 11 illustrates that point really well. 12 <b>Q. All right. We're going to move on to</b> 13 <b>what we're going to mark for identification purposes</b> 14 <b>as Legislative Respondents' 33.</b> 15 - - - 16 <b>(Legislative Respondents' Exhibit</b> 17 <b>Number 33, marked for</b> 18 <b>identification, as of this date.)</b> 19 - - - 20 BY MR. LEWIS: 21 <b>Q. Okay. Okay. I got the right map.</b> 22 <b>Okay. Dr. Chen, the same exercise</b> 23 <b>as -- as before. The same exercise as before,</b> 24 <b>Dr. Chen. I will represent to you that this -- and I</b> 25 <b>will ask you to assume for purposes of our discussion</b></p>	454	<p>1 <b>of noncompact and irregularly shaped districts on</b> 2 <b>this map, yes?</b> 3 A. As I just said a minute ago or a couple 4 of minutes ago and as I explained to Mr. Jacobson 5 yesterday, it's very clear that in Simulation 6 Set Number 2, there are some modest or moderate 7 sacrifice to geographic compactness -- 8 THE COURT: Dr. Chen, now I'm going 9 to interrupt, because the question was 10 actually a pretty straightforward question: 11 Do you see irregularly shaped districts? 12 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. 13 THE COURT: Okay. 14 THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you, 15 Your Honor. I appreciate that. And the 16 answer is, yes, as I explained -- as I 17 elaborated before. 18 BY MR. LEWIS: 19 <b>Q. Okay. Dr. Chen, we're now going to</b> 20 <b>hand you what we're going to mark for identification</b> 21 <b>purposes as Legislative Respondents' Number 34.</b> 22 MR. LEVINE: Your Honor -- 23 Your Honor, Cliff Levine on behalf of the 24 Lieutenant Governor. 25 Could I just note an objection to</p>

455	<p>1 these exhibits, because -- or a</p> <p>2 clarification, because in 2010,</p> <p>3 Kathy Dahlkemper was the Congresswoman from</p> <p>4 Erie, not Congressman Kelly, and so these</p> <p>5 maps do not -- I don't know if they're</p> <p>6 trying to reflect the 2010 situation in the</p> <p>7 creation of the map or not.</p> <p>8 THE COURT: I don't either. All I</p> <p>9 know is counsel represented and asked the</p> <p>10 expert to make an assumption and the expert</p> <p>11 accepted the assumption.</p> <p>12 MR. LEVINE: Okay. I withdraw.</p> <p>13 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>14 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>15 <b>Q. All right.</b></p> <p>16 <b>Dr. Chen, the same exercise as before,</b></p> <p>17 <b>we're going to ask you to assume that the map that's</b></p> <p>18 <b>displayed on the screen, Legislative Respondents'</b></p> <p>19 <b>Number -- marked for identification purposes as</b></p> <p>20 <b>Legislative Respondents 34, is a map produced based</b></p> <p>21 <b>on the shapefile that you produced for</b></p> <p>22 <b>Simulation Set 2, Simulation Number 145.</b></p> <p>23 <b>And, Dr. Chen, just to keep this</b></p> <p>24 <b>moving, I'll further note that this particular map</b></p> <p>25 <b>also pairs Congressman Brady and Congressman Fattah,</b></p>	457	<p>1 sure that districts may touch at a very small shared</p> <p>2 area, but it cannot just touch at one point.</p> <p>3 That is an essential part of the</p> <p>4 testing of my algorithm. And, again, I'm just going</p> <p>5 to say what I've said before. I laid out the</p> <p>6 computer code to be able to show the world exactly</p> <p>7 how those kinds of features were implemented into the</p> <p>8 algorithm.</p> <p>9 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, if the feature of eliminating</b></p> <p>10 <b>or minimizing point contiguity was part of your</b></p> <p>11 <b>algorithm, why was it not disclosed in your report as</b></p> <p>12 <b>a traditional districting criteria?</b></p> <p>13 A. It is. I said "contiguity." I mean</p> <p>14 "contiguity" means that.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. "Contiguity" means "point contiguity,"</b></p> <p>16 <b>that's what you're testifying to?</b></p> <p>17 A. Generally, when -- when we talk about</p> <p>18 contiguity, we mean that districts are supposed to be</p> <p>19 contiguous in that any different portions of a</p> <p>20 district have to be touching at more -- more than one</p> <p>21 point. So, yeah, I mean, I apologize that I didn't</p> <p>22 clarify that for you when we went through the</p> <p>23 algorithm earlier today, but I'll be clear now.</p> <p>24 The algorithm -- the computer algorithm</p> <p>25 guarantees point contiguity. That means, if you zoom</p>
456	<p>1 <b>if you can see that in the lower right-hand corner of</b></p> <p>2 <b>the map.</b></p> <p>3 <b>Specifically, Dr. Chen, are you aware</b></p> <p>4 <b>that Professor Kennedy criticizes what's called</b></p> <p>5 <b>"point contiguity" in the drawing of district maps?</b></p> <p>6 A. I didn't read Professor Kennedy's</p> <p>7 report.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Okay. Are you aware of what the term</b></p> <p>9 <b>"point contiguity" means in districting?</b></p> <p>10 A. Yeah, I understand what the term means.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Okay. And can you define it?</b></p> <p>12 A. Well, point contiguity refers to</p> <p>13 what's -- what's considered two different fragments</p> <p>14 of a district that touch only at a small point,</p> <p>15 rather than a nonzero length of shared area. So it</p> <p>16 essentially is, say, two squares that touch only at</p> <p>17 each of their respective corners. That's an example</p> <p>18 of point contiguity.</p> <p>19 So, I mean, that is obviously, you</p> <p>20 know, a -- a principle of contiguity, that you can't</p> <p>21 have point contiguity -- or, at least, it is in</p> <p>22 most -- in many states. And certainly that is</p> <p>23 something that, you know, when -- when you look at</p> <p>24 the sort of districting plans that my algorithm</p> <p>25 produced, it checks for point contiguity and it makes</p>	458	<p>1 in -- far in on any district and you zoom in far</p> <p>2 enough, you check every little border, you will see</p> <p>3 that the borders -- that the districts are all</p> <p>4 contiguous without using point contiguity, just to be</p> <p>5 clear.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. What was your threshold for point</b></p> <p>7 <b>contiguity?</b></p> <p>8 A. Generally, there's not a threshold,</p> <p>9 other than saying that it can't touch at a point that</p> <p>10 has a length of zero, so anything more than that is</p> <p>11 not point contiguity. It is not a violation of that</p> <p>12 principle. So that's just another way of saying that</p> <p>13 if you have, say, a north and a south portion of a</p> <p>14 district, as you see in, say, this district right in</p> <p>15 front of us that you've put up on the screen --</p> <p>16 <b>Q. I'm zooming in as best as I can here.</b></p> <p>17 A. That's okay. I'll just use a generic</p> <p>18 example.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. There you go.</b></p> <p>20 A. Okay. Sure, I'm happy to talk about</p> <p>21 that.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. Sure.</b></p> <p>23 A. Basically, if you took the GIS</p> <p>24 shapefile and you zoom far in on it and you zoom very</p> <p>25 far in, you would see that every single district does</p>

459	<p>1 not -- is contiguous and does not use point                  2 contiguity. That is the point of me turning over the                  3 maps in electronic format.                  4 So I don't turn them over as, say, a                  5 PDF, where we might have low resolution. You have an                  6 electronic format so you have an actual depiction of                  7 the latitude/longitude coordinates of every little                  8 border, so that, you know, interested observers or                  9 interested people who want to scrutinize my maps are                  10 able to zoom very far in, in a way that you would not                  11 be able to on, say, a normal PDF document.                  12 <b>Q. You would agree with me this little</b>                  13 <b>point in here -- we can use a different example --</b>                  14 <b>this is probably the best one on this map.</b>                  15 <b>This little, small section here of the</b>                  16 <b>combined Brady-Fattah district, that's a very narrow,</b>                  17 <b>little ridge connecting that top portion to this</b>                  18 <b>lower portion, wouldn't you agree?</b>                  19 A. Oh, yeah, I totally agree with you that                  20 there's clearly a sacrifice to compactness here, and                  21 it appears to be driven by Simulation Set 2's very                  22 specific determining factor of intentionally trying                  23 to protect incumbents. Look at the location of the                  24 incumbents there, and you can see that is very                  25 clearly -- as I explained earlier today, and I'm</p>	461	<p>1 <b>from the northern part of the state all the way to</b>                  2 <b>the southern part of the state is -- would be a</b>                  3 <b>fairly noncontiguous district?</b>                  4 A. Noncontiguous?                  5 <b>Q. Excuse me. Excuse me --</b>                  6 A. You're asking the noncompact --                  7 <b>Q. -- I misspoke.</b>                  8 <b>Right, noncompact.</b>                  9 <b>I apologize.</b>                  10 A. The same answer as before. I think                  11 you've essentially been asking me the same question                  12 about several of these maps on Simulation                  13 Set Number 2. And I mean, if it helps you out, I'm                  14 happy to just tell you I'm going to respond the same                  15 way. I'll spare the Court the long answer.                  16 THE COURT: Give me the short                  17 answer.                  18 THE WITNESS: Well, the short answer                  19 is, Yes, I agree that clearly there is some                  20 sacrifice to compactness.                  21 THE COURT: He wants to hear you                  22 say it. So what he says, Would you agree                  23 with me that this is noncompact?                  24 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.                  25 THE COURT: Okay. And you would</p>
460	<p>1 just -- I -- very clearly the product of that feature                  2 of that simulation algorithm, trying to protect 17                  3 incumbents.                  4 <b>Q. Sure.</b>                  5 <b>All right. Dr. Chen, we're going to</b>                  6 <b>show you now what we've marked for identification</b>                  7 <b>purposes as Legislative Respondents 35.</b>                  8 - - -                  9 <b>(Legislative Respondents' Exhibit</b>                  10 <b>Number 35, marked for</b>                  11 <b>identification, as of this date.)</b>                  12 - - -                  13 BY MR. LEWIS:                  14 <b>Q. I'll get it up on the screen here.</b>                  15 <b>We're all in agreement. All right.</b>                  16 <b>Dr. Chen, again, I will ask you to</b>                  17 <b>assume for purposes of our discussion, one, that this</b>                  18 <b>is the output of the shapefile that you produced that</b>                  19 <b>corresponds to Simulation Set 2, Map Number 1 -- or</b>                  20 <b>Simulation Number 187.</b>                  21 <b>Again, we'll further ask you to assume</b>                  22 <b>that the locations of the incumbent congressmen</b>                  23 <b>you know, have been placed on the map.</b>                  24 <b>And, here again, Dr. Chen, would you</b>                  25 <b>agree with me that this particular district that runs</b></p>	462	<p>1 agree with him?                  2 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor.                  3 THE COURT: Okay.                  4 THE WITNESS: I mean, let me just                  5 clarify, because I need to describe it in a                  6 way that I know how.                  7 So I'm measuring compactness as --                  8 it's the same answer as before. I measure                  9 compactness quantitatively, and there's no                  10 doubt that these sort of districts here in                  11 Simulation Set Number 2, such as the one                  12 you've pointed out, are going to have lower                  13 quantitative compactness scores along Reock                  14 and Popper-Polsby because of the Simulation                  15 Set Number 2's requirement of protecting 17                  16 incumbents.                  17 BY MR. LEWIS:                  18 <b>Q. All right. I'm going to now hand you,</b>                  19 <b>Dr. Chen, what we've marked for identification</b>                  20 <b>purposes as Legislative Respondents Exhibit 36.</b>                  21 - - -                  22 <b>(Legislative Respondents' Exhibit</b>                  23 <b>Number 36, marked for</b>                  24 <b>identification, as of this date.)</b>                  25 - - -</p>

463	<p>1 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>2 <b>Q. And, Dr. Chen, I just had one more</b></p> <p>3 <b>question on 187 before we moved off it while I still</b></p> <p>4 <b>have it up here on the screen.</b></p> <p>5 <b>What I've done is I've narrowed -- I've</b></p> <p>6 <b>zoomed in -- I'll zoom out, and then I'll zoom in.</b></p> <p>7 <b>We have an example here of a district</b></p> <p>8 <b>that runs in the center of the state around</b></p> <p>9 <b>Clearfield, then heads into the southern part of the</b></p> <p>10 <b>state, like this (indicating).</b></p> <p>11 <b>All right.</b></p> <p>12 <b>Dr. Chen, is this little point of</b></p> <p>13 <b>intersection here -- is this an example of what we</b></p> <p>14 <b>would call "near point contiguity"?</b></p> <p>15 A. "Near point contiguity"?</p> <p>16 <b>Q. Yes.</b></p> <p>17 A. I'm going to have to ask you what you</p> <p>18 mean by that term.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Let me rephrase, then.</b></p> <p>20 <b>That's a pretty narrow point of</b></p> <p>21 <b>connection between that Clearfield portion and that</b></p> <p>22 <b>southern portion of that district, wouldn't you</b></p> <p>23 <b>agree?</b></p> <p>24 A. Oh. You're asking about the fact that</p> <p>25 the northeast portion is connected to the south --</p>	465	<p>1 MR. LEWIS: Yes.</p> <p>2 THE COURT: Okay. Well,</p> <p>3 Mr. Levine's point of clarification is</p> <p>4 probably a good point of clarification that</p> <p>5 you might want to do now because I -- I can</p> <p>6 imagine --</p> <p>7 MR. LEVINE: Your Honor, it was my</p> <p>8 error, and I would like to withdraw that. I</p> <p>9 got confused. It was -- Dahlkemper lost in</p> <p>10 2010, and so the map would have been created</p> <p>11 with Kelly.</p> <p>12 THE COURT: I think the</p> <p>13 clarification on the record, though, is</p> <p>14 important.</p> <p>15 Incumbents as of when, is really the</p> <p>16 question, that when you're referring to</p> <p>17 incumbents, incumbents as of when?</p> <p>18 MR. LEWIS: It would have been 2011,</p> <p>19 Your Honor.</p> <p>20 MR. TORCHINSKY: Your Honor, it</p> <p>21 would have been as of the time the maps were</p> <p>22 drawn. In other words, the maps were</p> <p>23 drawn -- this map was adopted in December of</p> <p>24 2011. It would have been the incumbent</p> <p>25 congressman at that time.</p>
464	<p>1 sorry -- the northwest portion is connected to the</p> <p>2 southeast portion by only a narrow strip of land?</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Correct.</b></p> <p>4 A. And I couldn't tell you the precise</p> <p>5 amount of that land, but I generally accept that</p> <p>6 representation, that it's, you know, obviously</p> <p>7 contiguous.</p> <p>8 It's not using point contiguity, which</p> <p>9 is the only thing that matters for my algorithm, for</p> <p>10 my simulation algorithm --</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Okay.</b></p> <p>12 A. -- and whether or not that is a very</p> <p>13 narrow connection is not something that I -- that I</p> <p>14 analyzed.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Okay. Turning now to</b></p> <p>16 <b>Legislative Respondents 36, I will again, for</b></p> <p>17 <b>purposes of our -- of our questions here today, ask</b></p> <p>18 <b>you to assume that this is Simulation Number 228 from</b></p> <p>19 <b>Simulation Set Number 2, that this map was produced</b></p> <p>20 <b>from the shapefile that corresponds to that</b></p> <p>21 <b>simulation. And I will further ask you to assume</b></p> <p>22 <b>that -- that the incumbent congressmen have been</b></p> <p>23 <b>identified with asterisks and blue text on the map.</b></p> <p>24 THE COURT: Counsel, are you going</p> <p>25 to ask questions about the pairing again?</p>	466	<p>1 THE COURT: Okay. I think that</p> <p>2 clarification is -- is valuable for</p> <p>3 everybody.</p> <p>4 Thank you.</p> <p>5 MR. LEWIS: No, thank you for</p> <p>6 pointing that out, Your Honor.</p> <p>7 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, once again, I'm flipping to</b></p> <p>9 <b>another map now.</b></p> <p>10 <b>Once again, Dr. Chen, your simulation</b></p> <p>11 <b>has Congressman Brady and Congressman Fattah paired</b></p> <p>12 <b>in a district, correct?</b></p> <p>13 A. I'll accept your oral representation of</p> <p>14 that, but I'm just going to qualify, once again, that</p> <p>15 I can't really see the muddled words on -- on your</p> <p>16 expert's-produced map.</p> <p>17 <b>Q. Okay. The same as before, Dr. Chen,</b></p> <p>18 <b>you would agree with me that you have several</b></p> <p>19 <b>noncompact districts, like, for example, this top</b></p> <p>20 <b>district here or this district that -- it has almost</b></p> <p>21 <b>a little sorcerer shape down here in the center that</b></p> <p>22 <b>we saw earlier today.</b></p> <p>23 <b>You would agree that those are examples</b></p> <p>24 <b>of noncompact districts, right?</b></p> <p>25 A. Again, I'm going to give you the same</p>

467	<p>1 answer as before. It is very apparent, to me, that                  2 those districts that you pointed to are clearly going                  3 to have less geographically compacted districts --                  4 less geographically compact districts than the sort                  5 of compactness scores that we were seeing in                  6 Simulation Set Number 1, specifically because of the                  7 intentional effort to maximize the protection of                  8 incumbents.</p> <p>9 <b>Q. I'm going to hand you what's been</b>                  10 <b>marked for identification purposes as</b>                  11 <b>Legislative Respondents' Number 37.</b>                  12 - - -                  13 (Legislative Respondents' Exhibit                  14 Number 37, marked for                  15 identification, as of this date.)                  16 - - -                  17 BY MR. LEWIS:                  18 <b>Q. All right. Dr. Chen, as with other --</b>                  19 <b>as with the other maps we've gone through, I will ask</b>                  20 <b>you to assume that this map reflects the output of</b>                  21 <b>the display of the shapefile that you produced in</b>                  22 <b>connection with your report for Simulation Number 373</b>                  23 <b>from Simulation Set Number 2.</b>                  24 <b>Again, the same as before, I will</b>                  25 <b>further ask you to assume the location of the</b></p>	469	<p>1 have to split at least one additional municipality.                  2 And you have to split it down the census blocks,                  3 meaning you have to assign some of the census blocks                  4 within one municipality to one district and some of                  5 those blocks into another district in order to                  6 achieve precisely equal populations.                  7 So this is a very common feature of                  8 Congressional districting plans everywhere, given                  9 that these days, Congressional districting plans                  10 across most states try to achieve perfectly equal                  11 populations, and a districting algorithm that tries                  12 to produce perfectly equal populations with zero                  13 population deviations is no different.                  14 There's going to be one place in every                  15 district where you've got to go down to the                  16 census-block level and split it between municipality,                  17 sometimes in somewhat jagged ways, in order to                  18 produce precisely -- precisely the right population,                  19 in other words, 705,000, with no deviations.                  20 So that's what happens in the drawing                  21 of each district. And you will see that in the                  22 enacted plan, you will see those kind of jagged edges                  23 where a municipality is split up and you go down the                  24 census-block level. And you see that in the                  25 simulated plans.</p>
468	<p>1 <b>congressmen that held office as of 2011, when this</b>                  2 <b>map was adopted, that they are indicated with the</b>                  3 <b>asterisk and their names on -- on the map.</b>                  4 <b>Dr. Chen, can you just explain --</b>                  5 <b>really, the only question I had on this map, can you</b>                  6 <b>explain some of these unusual shapes?</b>                  7 <b>And I'll zoom in. But, like, this here</b>                  8 <b>(indicating). I see another one up here (indicating)</b>                  9 <b>in the -- up in the corner.</b>                  10 <b>Can you explain why your algorithm</b>                  11 <b>would have produced a shape such as that?</b>                  12 <b>Let's just focus on this one here</b>                  13 <b>(indicating), above Bedford.</b>                  14 <b>A. Sure. So I get that you're basically</b>                  15 <b>asking me why they're -- within each district,</b>                  16 <b>there's an area that apparently has jagged edges.</b>                  17 <b>I'm happy to explain that.</b>                  18 <b>Q. Sure.</b>                  19 <b>A. You're basically pointing out the</b>                  20 <b>jagged edges at various points at each district. I'm</b>                  21 <b>happy to explain why that is something that just</b>                  22 <b>naturally happens.</b>                  23 <b>So, basically, what happens at the end</b>                  24 <b>of each district is that there is necessarily a place</b>                  25 <b>where you have to split a county, and generally you</b></p>	470	<p>1 Here's the bigger picture, though: We                  2 want to account for all of that and evaluate all that                  3 in terms of actual objective measures of geographic                  4 compactness. And that's exactly what I did, and that                  5 is why in my report, I compare the compactness scores                  6 of all 1,000 of these simulated plans against the                  7 compactness scores of the -- of the enacted plan.                  8 And so that's the bigger picture here,                  9 is that you look at the actual compactness of the                  10 entire plan as a whole as -- as -- as -- as                  11 calculated from its individual districts.                  12 - - -                  13 (Legislative Respondents' Exhibit                  14 Number 38, marked for                  15 identification, as of this date.)                  16 - - -                  17 BY MR. LEWIS:                  18 <b>Q. Okay. All right. Dr. Chen, we're</b>                  19 <b>going to go through this same process again with what</b>                  20 <b>we've marked for identification purposes as</b>                  21 <b>Legislative Respondents' Number 38.</b>                  22 THE COURT: We're going to go off                  23 the record for a second.                  24 (Pause.)                  25 THE COURT: Okay. Proceed.</p>

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

471	<p>1 MR. LEWIS: Thank you, Your Honor.</p> <p>2 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>3 Q. Dr. Chen, I've handed you what's been</p> <p>4 marked for identification purposes as</p> <p>5 Legislative Respondents' Number 38. As before, I'll</p> <p>6 ask you to assume that this map was generated as the</p> <p>7 output of the shapefile that you produced</p> <p>8 corresponding to Set 2, Map 415.</p> <p>9 Dr. Chen, as with before, this Map 2 --</p> <p>10 would you agree with me that this Map 2 features</p> <p>11 elements of narrow contiguity and any number of -- of</p> <p>12 noncompact districts? As an example of a noncompact</p> <p>13 district, I'd offer you this one here at the very</p> <p>14 top.</p> <p>15 A. I'm just going to answer the same way:</p> <p>16 I evaluated the quantitative compactness of every one</p> <p>17 of these districting plans, and clearly, that is a</p> <p>18 district that has made some moderate sacrifices in</p> <p>19 terms of quantitative compactness in order to comply</p> <p>20 with Simulation Set 2's requirement of protecting --</p> <p>21 intentionally protecting as many incumbents as</p> <p>22 possible.</p> <p>23 MR. LEWIS: I have nothing further</p> <p>24 on this map, Your Honor.</p> <p>25 If the Court would like to recess</p>	473	<p>1 AFTERNOON SESSION</p> <p>2 (1:17 p.m.)</p> <p>3 - - -</p> <p>4 JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.,</p> <p>5 was called for continued examination and, after having</p> <p>6 been previously duly sworn, was examined</p> <p>7 and testified further as follows:</p> <p>8 - - -</p> <p>9 THE CLERK: Ladies and gentlemen,</p> <p>10 Court is now in session.</p> <p>11 THE COURT: Please be seated,</p> <p>12 everyone.</p> <p>13 Before we continue with the</p> <p>14 cross-examination of Dr. Chen, I just want</p> <p>15 to point out to the parties that we have</p> <p>16 reserved until Friday to complete the trial</p> <p>17 in this matter. So the trial is not going</p> <p>18 to go past Friday.</p> <p>19 That means unless the pace increases</p> <p>20 remarkably, we're looking at some late hours</p> <p>21 coming up. Particularly, I anticipate</p> <p>22 tomorrow may be a very late night.</p> <p>23 But I just wanted to remind</p> <p>24 everybody that we're -- we're planning on</p> <p>25 concluding the trial on Friday.</p>
472	<p>1 for lunch, this would probably be as good a</p> <p>2 time as any.</p> <p>3 THE COURT: The Court will be in</p> <p>4 recess until 1:15.</p> <p>5 THE CLERK: The Court is now in</p> <p>6 recess.</p> <p>7 (Whereupon, at 12:35 p.m., a</p> <p>8 luncheon recess was taken.)</p> <p>9</p> <p>10</p> <p>11</p> <p>12</p> <p>13</p> <p>14</p> <p>15</p> <p>16</p> <p>17</p> <p>18</p> <p>19</p> <p>20</p> <p>21</p> <p>22</p> <p>23</p> <p>24</p> <p>25</p>	474	<p>1 With that, you can proceed with your</p> <p>2 cross-examination of Dr. Chen.</p> <p>3 MR. LEWIS: Thank you, Your Honor.</p> <p>4 - - -</p> <p>5 CROSS-EXAMINATION (RESUMED)</p> <p>6 - - -</p> <p>7 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>8 Q. Dr. Chen, does your -- is your</p> <p>9 simulation model indifferent to individual district</p> <p>10 compactness?</p> <p>11 A. Indifferent to individual district</p> <p>12 compactness?</p> <p>13 Q. Yes.</p> <p>14 A. Okay. So you're asking me whether or</p> <p>15 not a district having a certain compactness score is</p> <p>16 something that my algorithm pays attention to or</p> <p>17 doesn't pay attention to?</p> <p>18 Q. Correct.</p> <p>19 A. Okay. And -- I mean, the answer is</p> <p>20 that it is accounting for the compactness of all</p> <p>21 districts. It tries to draw all districts in a</p> <p>22 compact manner after -- after fulfilling the other</p> <p>23 four criteria that came before it, and in</p> <p>24 Simulation Set 2, in fact, the other four plus</p> <p>25 incumbency protection.</p>

475	<p>1           So the answer is -- is, no, it's not</p> <p>2 indifferent to district compactness. I mean, I -- I</p> <p>3 think I've explained that pretty clearly, that it's</p> <p>4 not indifferent to district-level compactness.</p> <p>5       <b>Q. Is your algorithm achieving compactness</b></p> <p>6 <b>by, you know, drawing very compact districts in the</b></p> <p>7 <b>urban areas such that when it has to draw less</b></p> <p>8 <b>compact districts in, for example, the western</b></p> <p>9 <b>portion of the State or -- or other otherwise, rural</b></p> <p>10 <b>suburban areas, it can draw less compact districts in</b></p> <p>11 <b>those and still maintain an overall compactness score</b></p> <p>12 <b>that you would deem favorable?</b></p> <p>13       A. No, sir. The district -- the</p> <p>14 districting simulation algorithm does not make that</p> <p>15 sort of distinction at all, and there is no input</p> <p>16 that would tell the algorithm to only care about</p> <p>17 compactness in certain areas of Pennsylvania and not</p> <p>18 others. It tries to draw compact districts</p> <p>19 everywhere in Pennsylvania subject to those other</p> <p>20 constraints.</p> <p>21           Now, there are certainly going to be</p> <p>22 cases where those constraints are heavier in some</p> <p>23 parts of the State rather than others. This is</p> <p>24 especially true with Simulation Set Number 2, where</p> <p>25 compactness necessarily is going to be somewhat</p>	477	<p>1       A. Well, I didn't pair anybody. The</p> <p>2 computer drew simulation maps --</p> <p>3       <b>Q. Your simulation paired --</b></p> <p>4       A. -- and I calculated which incumbent</p> <p>5 would lie within which district in each simulated</p> <p>6 map. And, you know, certainly, the exhibit you've</p> <p>7 brought up here appears to be the results of my</p> <p>8 analysis along those lines.</p> <p>9           So I think the correct characterization</p> <p>10 is that the computer drew plans that resulted in the</p> <p>11 results we see here in this table.</p> <p>12       <b>Q. Okay. Would you agree with me that</b></p> <p>13 <b>it's about -- roughly 96 percent of the simulated</b></p> <p>14 <b>pairings pair incumbents that were in the</b></p> <p>15 <b>southeastern part of the State?</b></p> <p>16       A. I did not do such an analysis, so -- I</p> <p>17 paid no attention to that because my algorithm simply</p> <p>18 says protect as many incumbents as you can.</p> <p>19       <b>Q. All right. Let's -- we'll just look at</b></p> <p>20 <b>the first.</b></p> <p>21           <b>You understand that Congressman Meehan</b></p> <p>22 <b>represents the Seventh Congressional District,</b></p> <p>23 <b>correct?</b></p> <p>24       A. I couldn't give you that -- that fact</p> <p>25 off the top of my head, but if you'd like me to</p>
476	<p>1 sacrificed in order to protect 17 out of 19</p> <p>2 incumbents.</p> <p>3           If there's a particular place on the</p> <p>4 map where there's a heavier concentration of</p> <p>5 incumbents or a very sparse set of incumbents and,</p> <p>6 yet, districts have to be drawn to include exactly</p> <p>7 one incumbent, then, certainly, there can be more</p> <p>8 significant sacrifices to districts in those areas</p> <p>9 affected by that particular configuration of</p> <p>10 incumbents.</p> <p>11           So that is the way in which the</p> <p>12 measurement of compactness or the -- the perceived</p> <p>13 compactness may be a bit uneven across the State. It</p> <p>14 emanates from the specific features of where the</p> <p>15 incumbents lie, as well as, of course, the</p> <p>16 other -- the other criteria in the algorithm. But I</p> <p>17 would just highlight the incumbent-protection feature</p> <p>18 of Simulation Set 2.</p> <p>19       <b>Q. Dr. Chen, I'd like to now then refer to</b></p> <p>20 <b>your Table 3 from your expert report, which has been</b></p> <p>21 <b>marked Petitioners' Exhibit 11.</b></p> <p>22           <b>Dr. Chen, isn't it true that in your</b></p> <p>23 <b>Simulation Set 2, that you paired incumbents in the</b></p> <p>24 <b>southeastern part of the State nearly 97 percent of</b></p> <p>25 <b>the time?</b></p>	478	<p>1 accept your representation, I'm happy to do so.</p> <p>2       <b>Q. Okay. Seventh District is in Suburban</b></p> <p>3 <b>Philadelphia, correct?</b></p> <p>4       A. Again, it's not something that I</p> <p>5 analyzed for my report, but I'm happy to accept your</p> <p>6 representation on that one.</p> <p>7       <b>Q. Okay. So the pairings involving just</b></p> <p>8 <b>Congressman Meehan alone, 40.2 percent,</b></p> <p>9 <b>34.4 percent -- what's my next pairing here? --</b></p> <p>10 <b>another 4.8.</b></p> <p>11           <b>So you've got, right there, roughly --</b></p> <p>12 <b>you know, give or take, you've got 80 percent right</b></p> <p>13 <b>there just with Congressman Meehan, fair?</b></p> <p>14       A. I'm just not sure which columns</p> <p>15 you're -- or which rows you're asking me to add up.</p> <p>16       <b>Q. Sure.</b></p> <p>17 <b>Pat Meehan and Jim Gerlach,</b></p> <p>18 <b>40.2 percent; Bob Brady and Pat Meehan, 34.4 percent.</b></p> <p>19 <b>So let's do that, 74.6.</b></p> <p>20           <b>Then we go down and we have --</b></p> <p>21 <b>THE COURT: Meehan and Pitts.</b></p> <p>22 <b>BY MR. LEWIS:</b></p> <p>23       <b>Q. -- Meehan and Pitts, another 4.8.</b></p> <p>24 <b>So we're getting -- we're about</b></p> <p>25 <b>80 percent right there.</b></p>



479	<p>1 A. You're just asking me on the math 2 there?</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Yes, correct.</b></p> <p>4 A. You added up those rows, and I affirm 5 your math calculations. It's roughly 79 or 6 80 percent.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. All right. Perfect.</b> 8 <b>You understand that</b> 9 <b>Representative Brady represents, I believe, the</b> 10 <b>First District in Philadelphia, right?</b></p> <p>11 A. I think I'm aware of that. Again, this 12 is not any part of my expert analysis --</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Sure, sure.</b></p> <p>14 A. -- but I accept your representation 15 there.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. Okay. And former Representative Fattah</b> 17 <b>represented the Second Congressional District also in</b> 18 <b>Philadelphia, correct?</b></p> <p>19 A. I'm happy to take your word for it.</p> <p>20 <b>Q. Okay. That's another 18 percent, isn't</b> 21 <b>it?</b></p> <p>22 A. You're asking me to add Rows 1, 2, 5 23 and -- and 3?</p> <p>24 <b>Q. One, 2, 3 -- 1, 2, 3 and 5.</b></p> <p>25 A. Okay. I'm happy to be the math guy</p>	481	<p>1 be paired? No, because they're geographically very 2 far apart.</p> <p>3 So that's one key insight here from 4 just thinking about how districting principles apply 5 when you're trying to pair incumbents.</p> <p>6 So what does that mean for -- 7 specifically for the application of traditional 8 districting principles here in Pennsylvania as 9 applied to a districting process that intentionally 10 tries to protect as many incumbents as possible?</p> <p>11 It means that incumbents are more 12 likely to be paired together in the same district 13 under certain conditions. If they are geographically 14 close to one another, they're more likely to be 15 paired; if they reside within the same county, 16 they're even more likely to be pair; if they reside 17 within the same municipality, they're more likely to 18 be paired.</p> <p>19 Those are the sorts of factors that 20 would -- that would make any two incumbents, all else 21 being equal, more likely to -- to be paired.</p> <p>22 So that's a very general answer.</p> <p>23 Now, as to your specific question about 24 one region of Pennsylvania versus another, I did not 25 analyze that because it wasn't necessary to analyze</p>
480	<p>1 here for you. You add all that up, you're getting 2 over 95 percent.</p> <p>3 I don't have a calculator in front of 4 me --</p> <p>5 <b>Q. Okay. That's fine.</b></p> <p>6 A. -- but you don't need a Ph.D. to do 7 that.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Lawyers don't do math. So thank you.</b> 9 <b>Okay. Why didn't your simulations pair</b> 10 <b>incumbents in the western portion of the State more</b> 11 <b>frequently?</b></p> <p>12 A. Okay. I'm happy to answer that answer 13 in a general way as best as I can from my expertise.</p> <p>14 So as I had explained in response to 15 one of Mr. Jacobson's questions yesterday, when you 16 apply traditional districting principles, which 17 obviously include geographic compactness, minimizing 18 county splits and so on, to a districting process 19 that intentionally tries to protect incumbents, there 20 are going to be certain pairs of incumbents that are 21 more likely to be paired together.</p> <p>22 Some pairs are going to occur more 23 likely than others. If, for example, you have one 24 incumbent over in Pittsburgh and another incumbent 25 way over in Downtown Philadelphia, are they likely to</p>	482	<p>1 that sort of -- of regional variation for the 2 purposes of my expert report.</p> <p>3 What I simply did in Simulation 4 Set Number 2 was to have the computer intentionally 5 protect as many incumbents as possible while paying 6 no attention at all to the identities of the 7 incumbents or to the parties of the incumbents. I 8 really couldn't tell you the parties of most of these 9 incumbent members.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, is it realistic to believe</b> 11 <b>that the Pennsylvania Legislature, no matter who</b> 12 <b>controlled it, would have ever paired</b> 13 <b>Representative Brady with another incumbent?</b></p> <p>14 MR. JACOBSON: Objection, 15 Your Honor: no basis. He hasn't established 16 any basis for this witness to be able to 17 answer that question about what's realistic 18 to believe.</p> <p>19 MR. LEWIS: The witness is an expert 20 --</p> <p>21 MR. JACOBSON: Sorry. One more 22 basis.</p> <p>23 In terms of talking about the State 24 Legislature's intent, we're now getting into 25 information that, of course, they have but</p>

483	<p>1 haven't disclosed on the basis of privilege.                  2 I believe that was the framing of the                  3 question, the Legislature's intent.                  4 THE COURT: I don't think that's --                  5 I -- on the phrasing of the question, I                  6 don't think -- I think, again, he posed a                  7 hypothetical. So I don't think it was an                  8 actual question or actual asking Dr. Chen                  9 about the intent of the General Assembly.                  10 I think he was asking Dr. Chen, if I                  11 understand the question, Would it be                  12 reasonable, in his opinion, for the                  13 Legislature to have drawn a map that paired                  14 two particular incumbents together.                  15 Was that your question?                  16 MR. LEWIS: If it was realistic to                  17 believe that the Pennsylvania --                  18 hypothetically, is it reasonable for the                  19 Pennsylvania Legislature to have paired                  20 Congressman Brady with another incumbent.                  21 THE COURT: Would it have been                  22 reasonable?                  23 MR. LEWIS: Yes.                  24 THE COURT: okay.                  25 Your objection is overruled. We'll</p>	485	<p>1 THE COURT: Counsel, do you have to                  2 ask him that question? He just said it's                  3 beyond his expertise to answer those kinds                  4 of questions.                  5 MR. LEWIS: Fair enough. Fair                  6 enough. I'll withdraw the question.                  7 THE COURT: Let's move it along.                  8 BY MR. LEWIS:                  9 <b>Q. Professor, your report discusses race</b>                  10 <b>as a possible constraint on how Act 131 was</b>                  11 <b>developed.</b>                  12 <b>Do I understand correctly that for</b>                  13 <b>purposes of your report, you attempted to assess the</b>                  14 <b>possible role of racial factors solely by looking at</b>                  15 <b>how many of your simulated maps contained one</b>                  16 <b>Philadelphia-area district with a 56.8 percent or</b>                  17 <b>higher African-American voting-age population?</b>                  18 A. I'm going to answer your question, but                  19 the first thing I need to do is clarify that the                  20 premise of your question was -- was not correct. So                  21 I did not attempt to assess the possible                  22 consideration of -- of race by the General Assembly.                  23 What I did instead was I asked a very specific                  24 question at the end of my report. I asked, Suppose                  25 there was a hypothetical racial goal by the</p>
484	<p>1 see if he can answer the question.                  2 MR. JACOBSON: If I may, Your Honor,                  3 I think part of my concern is the word                  4 "realistic." When you're talking about                  5 realistic --                  6 THE COURT: I think he just said                  7 reasonable.                  8 MR. LEWIS: I changed the word to                  9 reasonable.                  10 THE COURT: He just said                  11 reasonable.                  12 MR. JACOBSON: Okay. Under that new                  13 phrasing.                  14 THE COURT: Go ahead, answer -- the                  15 objection is overruled.                  16 Go ahead and answer the question.                  17 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.                  18 My answer is that it is beyond my                  19 expertise as an empirical political                  20 scientist to tell you what the                  21 General Assembly should or should not do.                  22 BY MR. LEWIS:                  23 <b>Q. And I'll ask you the same question with</b>                  24 <b>respect to former Representative Fattah.</b>                  25 <b>Is it reasonable --</b></p>	486	<p>1 General Assembly, and then how would that affect the                  2 sort of plans that emerged assuming that                  3 hypothetical -- very hypothetical racial goal.                  4 And, again, I'm taking no position on                  5 whether the General Assembly did or did not have such                  6 a goal. And, obviously, as you know, I'm taking no                  7 position on the legality of pursuing such a goal.                  8 So having established that first and                  9 just to clarify the premise of your question, I'm                  10 going to answer the question now.                  11 And just to be really clear, what I did                  12 is I isolated the set of simulated plans -- along                  13 those 1,000 plans, the set of simulated plans that                  14 created one district with at least a 56.8 percent                  15 African-American voting-age population.                  16 <b>Q. Did you analyze whether any of the</b>                  17 <b>majority/minority districts created in any of your</b>                  18 <b>simulations complied with the Gingles factors by</b>                  19 <b>which plans are assessed under the Voting Rights Act?</b>                  20 MR. JACOBSON: Your Honor,                  21 objection. Dr. Chen is not a lawyer.                  22 THE COURT: Dr. Chen is a                  23 redistricting expert. I'm assuming Dr. Chen                  24 is familiar with the myriad of case law out                  25 there dealing with redistricting.</p>

487	<p>1 If he doesn't understand the</p> <p>2 question, Dr. Chen can ask for</p> <p>3 clarification, which he's been very adept at</p> <p>4 doing during the cross-examination.</p> <p>5 Dr. Chen, you can answer the</p> <p>6 question.</p> <p>7 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.</p> <p>8 The answer to your question is that</p> <p>9 it is beyond my expertise as a political</p> <p>10 scientist to tell you whether or not a</p> <p>11 particular plan does or does not comply</p> <p>12 legally with the Voting Rights Act or with a</p> <p>13 particular Supreme Court case.</p> <p>14 I mean, just to put that more</p> <p>15 concretely --</p> <p>16 THE COURT: That was pretty</p> <p>17 concrete, Dr. Chen.</p> <p>18 THE WITNESS: All right.</p> <p>19 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>20 <b>Q. Okay. Professor Chen, you wrote an</b></p> <p>21 <b>article in 2016 with your coauthor David Cottrell</b></p> <p>22 <b>entitled Evaluating Partisan Gains from Congressional</b></p> <p>23 <b>Gerrymandering: Using Computer Simulations to</b></p> <p>24 <b>Affect -- Estimate, excuse me -- Estimate the Effect</b></p> <p>25 <b>of Gerrymandering in the U.S. House.</b></p>	489	<p>1 - - -</p> <p>2 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Figure 6, Professor Chen, is on</b></p> <p>4 <b>Page 338.</b></p> <p>5 THE COURT: My copy does not have a</p> <p>6 Page 338.</p> <p>7 Dr. Chen, does your copy have a 338?</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: No, Your Honor, it</p> <p>9 does not.</p> <p>10 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>11 MR. TORCHINSKY: Your Honor, I think</p> <p>12 we have a printing error. The printer</p> <p>13 didn't copy the double-sided pages of the</p> <p>14 article. So we'll correct that later today,</p> <p>15 Your Honor.</p> <p>16 MR. LEWIS: I can show you mine to</p> <p>17 authenticate.</p> <p>18 THE COURT: I think the</p> <p>19 Petitioners' counsel will be fairly</p> <p>20 reasonable in how they react to this.</p> <p>21 So do you have any objection to them</p> <p>22 providing a complete copy later? He can</p> <p>23 show you the complete version to see if you</p> <p>24 have an objection.</p> <p>25 More importantly, you can show</p>
488	<p>1 <b>And you published that in Volume 44 of</b></p> <p>2 <b>Electoral Studies, Pages 329 to 340; is that correct?</b></p> <p>3 A. Yes, sir, I did.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Okay.</b></p> <p>5 <b>Okay. Professor Chen, I've put on the</b></p> <p>6 <b>screen what is -- what is Figure 6 -- Figure 6 from</b></p> <p>7 <b>that -- from that article.</b></p> <p>8 <b>Do you recognize this figure, sir?</b></p> <p>9 A. I recognize it generally. It was in</p> <p>10 that article.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Okay. Do you need a copy of the</b></p> <p>12 <b>article to refresh your recollection?</b></p> <p>13 A. I'd be happy to have that, sir.</p> <p>14 THE COURT: Do you have enough</p> <p>15 copies to mark?</p> <p>16 MR. LEWIS: Yes, Your Honor.</p> <p>17 I believe we're on</p> <p>18 Legislative Respondents' 39.</p> <p>19 Is that correct?</p> <p>20 THE COURT: That's what I have.</p> <p>21 MR. LEWIS: Okay.</p> <p>22 - - -</p> <p>23 (Legislative Respondents' Deposition</p> <p>24 Exhibit Number 39, marked for</p> <p>25 identification, as of this date.)</p>	490	<p>1 Dr. Chen so Dr. Chen can verify that it's</p> <p>2 his -- his work.</p> <p>3 MR. JACOBSON: We fairly reasonably</p> <p>4 have no objection, Your Honor.</p> <p>5 THE COURT: All right. Thank you.</p> <p>6 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>7 <b>Q. So, Dr. Chen, I'm going to give you</b></p> <p>8 <b>mine --</b></p> <p>9 THE COURT: You just want him to</p> <p>10 verify that the chart you have up is the</p> <p>11 chart that's in his article?</p> <p>12 MR. LEWIS: Yes.</p> <p>13 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>14 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, it looks</p> <p>15 like it.</p> <p>16 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>17 <b>Q. All right. Perfect.</b></p> <p>18 THE COURT: Do you want to take</p> <p>19 that away from him now?</p> <p>20 MR. LEWIS: Yeah, I probably should.</p> <p>21 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>22 BY MR. LEWIS:</p> <p>23 <b>Q. If you need it, let me know, and I'll</b></p> <p>24 <b>give it to you.</b></p> <p>25 <b>So, Professor Chen, recognizing the</b></p>

491

1 copying error, the document that I just handed you,  
 2 is that a true and complete copy of the article that  
 3 you -- the one I actually handed you that has all the  
 4 pages, is that a true and complete copy of -- of your  
 5 2016 article in Electoral Studies?  
 6 A. I accepted that was your intention,  
 7 sir.  
 8 **Q. Thank you.**  
 9 **All right.**  
 10 THE COURT: So, Dr. Chen, you'll  
 11 also agree that this document that is up on  
 12 the screen in front of you is part of that  
 13 article, correct?  
 14 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor, it  
 15 does appear to be.  
 16 MR. LEWIS: Yes. Thank you very  
 17 much.  
 18 THE COURT: All right.  
 19 BY MR. LEWIS:  
 20 **Q. Dr. Chen, does this figure not**  
 21 **conclude, in your research, that the difference in**  
 22 **expected Republican seats under the enacted directing**  
 23 **plan versus a median simulated plan is less than one**  
 24 **seat?**  
 25 A. No, sir, it does not. And to explain

492

1 why, I've got to explain what this article does --  
 2 the background of why this article does something  
 3 completely different than what I did in my expert  
 4 report here and to explain to you what -- what  
 5 data -- what election data this article actually did  
 6 use.  
 7 And so I'm happy to explain all of that  
 8 in detail, but I'm also going to explain the  
 9 following, which I've explained about my work earlier  
 10 today.  
 11 This is one of these articles where I  
 12 produced a very large number of simulated plans  
 13 across many states, the complete code. And so you  
 14 can see all of my calculations of every figure,  
 15 including this figure in front of you, and you can  
 16 see every little detail of exactly what went into and  
 17 which elections went into this.  
 18 And so I just wanted to make that clear  
 19 at the outset.  
 20 And I'd be happy to answer your  
 21 question in more detail, but I'll let you -- or tell  
 22 me if you'd like me to do that.  
 23 **Q. But the point is that your conclusion**  
 24 **from -- from Figure 6, based on your academic work,**  
 25 **was that the difference in expected Republican seats**

493

1 **under the enacted districting plan versus the median**  
 2 **in your simulation in your academic study was less**  
 3 **than one seat, correct?**  
 4 A. That -- again, I would have to explain  
 5 how that differs from the conclusions that I arrived  
 6 at in my expert report --  
 7 THE COURT: Dr. Chen, Dr. Chen,  
 8 just answer the question he asked you, and  
 9 then if you want to explain your answer, you  
 10 can do that.  
 11 But I think the question was, Does  
 12 this chart show, based on the report you  
 13 completed, that this chart is part of, what  
 14 it shows, I think, is what he's asking you.  
 15 And then you can explain if you think that  
 16 that has any difference to what you did  
 17 here.  
 18 Do you understand the question?  
 19 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. Thank you.  
 20 Thank you, Your Honor.  
 21 THE COURT: So, Counsel, why don't  
 22 you rephrase the question -- or restate the  
 23 question, whichever you choose? I think it  
 24 was a fairly straightforward question.  
 25 MR. LEWIS: All right.

494

1 BY MR. LEWIS:  
 2 **Q. Counsel, does -- counsel --**  
 3 **Professor Chen, does Figure 6 not conclude, based on**  
 4 **your academic work in this article, that the**  
 5 **expect -- that the difference in expected Republican**  
 6 **seats under the enacted districting plan and the**  
 7 **median simulated plan is less than one seat?**  
 8 A. No. It is less than a sum of  
 9 probabilities of under 1.0. That is exactly what  
 10 this figure that you have in this exhibit in front of  
 11 you shows, and that's how it's described in the  
 12 article.  
 13 **Q. Okay. And, Dr. Chen, did you not**  
 14 **describe in your work at the bottom of Page 338 --**  
 15 **and, again, I will hand you mine -- actually, we can**  
 16 **do it this way.**  
 17 **I'll put it up on the Elmo.**  
 18 **All right. So, Dr. Chen, do you see --**  
 19 **where you describe Figure 6 -- where you describe**  
 20 **Figure 6 in your report as disaggregating the effect**  
 21 **of gerrymandering by -- by state, where you further**  
 22 **state that it displays the magnitude of the expected**  
 23 **partisan seat gain that is due to gerrymandering in**  
 24 **each state?**  
 25 **Do you see that, Dr. Chen?**

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

495	<p>1 A. Yes, sir, I see those words.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Okay. So are you not, then, concluding</b></p> <p>3 <b>that -- that the seat gain that you attribute to</b></p> <p>4 <b>gerrymandering in Pennsylvania is less than one seat?</b></p> <p>5 A. No, I'm not. That is not the correct</p> <p>6 interpretation of that article.</p> <p>7 As I explained in that article -- and a</p> <p>8 lot of the technical detail of that explanation comes</p> <p>9 on Page 30 -- 333 -- what that article is doing and</p> <p>10 what that particular figure that you just pointed us</p> <p>11 to is doing is it is summing up a bunch of</p> <p>12 probabilities, a bunch of probabilities about the</p> <p>13 partisan -- about the partisanship of each district.</p> <p>14 That is a very technical sort of</p> <p>15 calculation that I'm doing there, and I just wanted</p> <p>16 to make sure you understand that.</p> <p>17 MR. LEWIS: Your Honor, at this</p> <p>18 point, we would move for the admission of</p> <p>19 Legislative Respondents' Exhibit 39.</p> <p>20 THE COURT: Any objection?</p> <p>21 MR. JACOBSON: Yes, we object,</p> <p>22 Your Honor. It was not on their exhibit</p> <p>23 list that was turned over on Friday or on</p> <p>24 their pretrial memorandum.</p> <p>25 MR. LEWIS: Cross-examination,</p>	497	<p>1 that was admitted earlier. This is just the</p> <p>2 article that accompanies it.</p> <p>3 THE COURT: Okay. Are you done?</p> <p>4 MR. TORCHINSKY: Yes, Your Honor.</p> <p>5 THE COURT: Okay. If I remember</p> <p>6 Dr. Chen's expert report correctly, which</p> <p>7 we've admitted into the record, this article</p> <p>8 is identified in his expert report, correct?</p> <p>9 MR. JACOBSON: I would have to</p> <p>10 check, but I'm not sure if it's mentioned by</p> <p>11 name, Your Honor.</p> <p>12 THE COURT: He doesn't list his --</p> <p>13 he doesn't list his -- you went over a</p> <p>14 whole -- when you examined him directly, you</p> <p>15 went over a whole list of publications of</p> <p>16 which this one was.</p> <p>17 MR. JACOBSON: Yes, you're correct.</p> <p>18 That was his CV, but -- yes, that was</p> <p>19 admitted as an exhibit, Your Honor.</p> <p>20 THE COURT: But you, on direct</p> <p>21 examination, brought up this article,</p> <p>22 correct?</p> <p>23 MR. JACOBSON: Correct.</p> <p>24 THE COURT: Objection overruled.</p> <p>25 We will admit it into the record</p>
496	<p>1 Your Honor. It wasn't excluded from the</p> <p>2 scope of their -- of our agreement on the</p> <p>3 exchange of exhibit list.</p> <p>4 MR. TORCHINSKY: Your Honor, may I</p> <p>5 also point out, earlier, when Dr. Chen --</p> <p>6 THE COURT: Hold on for -- hold on</p> <p>7 for a second.</p> <p>8 You've come up multiple times and --</p> <p>9 and -- standing up and -- and -- and</p> <p>10 interjecting. If you'd like to argue this</p> <p>11 objection, please come up to the podium and</p> <p>12 relieve your -- your co-counsel.</p> <p>13 MR. TORCHINSKY: I'll take this one</p> <p>14 point, Your Honor.</p> <p>15 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>16 MR. TORCHINSKY: This article --</p> <p>17 there was -- one of the exhibits admitted</p> <p>18 during this article was, in fact, a link</p> <p>19 that was on -- it was a page from Dr. Chen's</p> <p>20 own personal Web site that included links to</p> <p>21 all the data files in this article.</p> <p>22 Now, we're just seeking to introduce</p> <p>23 the article that explained the list of data</p> <p>24 files that were included in the article --</p> <p>25 included in the Plaintiffs' exhibit [sic]</p>	498	<p>1 when we have a complete copy, which counsel</p> <p>2 is free to verify before it goes to the</p> <p>3 court reporter.</p> <p>4 MR. LEWIS: Yes. And we'll make</p> <p>5 sure that's handled right away.</p> <p>6 Your Honor, I have nothing further</p> <p>7 for this witness. Thank you.</p> <p>8 THE COURT: Anybody else have any</p> <p>9 cross-examination of this witness?</p> <p>10 MR. LEVINE: I do, Your Honor.</p> <p>11 MS. HANGLEY: Nothing, Your Honor.</p> <p>12 - - -</p> <p>13 (Whereupon, Legislative Respondents'</p> <p>14 Exhibit Number 39 was admitted into</p> <p>15 evidence.)</p> <p>16 - - -</p> <p>17 - - -</p> <p>18 CROSS-EXAMINATION</p> <p>19 - - -</p> <p>20 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>21 <b>Q. Good afternoon, Dr. Chen. My name is</b></p> <p>22 <b>Clifford Levine. I represent the Lieutenant Governor</b></p> <p>23 <b>of Pennsylvania.</b></p> <p>24 A. Good afternoon, sir.</p> <p>25 <b>Q. I had a couple of follow-up questions</b></p>

499	<p>1 to your testimony today. One concerns the</p> <p>2 methodology.</p> <p>3 You had talked about the</p> <p>4 Monte Carlo/Markov example, and then you compared</p> <p>5 that to what you had done here with the 500</p> <p>6 simulations --</p> <p>7 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>8 Q. -- or 1,000 simulations?</p> <p>9 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>10 Q. And the Judge asked a question. I just</p> <p>11 want to follow up on that.</p> <p>12 When we were talking about the</p> <p>13 Etch A Sketch, as I understand it, the -- the</p> <p>14 Monte Carlo starts with a particular map or a</p> <p>15 particular point, and then there's an iteration;</p> <p>16 there's a change made to that, and then that's the</p> <p>17 second map; and then there's one change made to the</p> <p>18 second map, and then there's a third map created.</p> <p>19 A. I think you're talking, sir, about my</p> <p>20 characterization of the Monte Carlo/Markov chain</p> <p>21 algorithm. And the way that came up this morning was</p> <p>22 I was explaining how the -- how I had read or</p> <p>23 understood the Fifield algorithm, the Princeton grad</p> <p>24 student's paper. And we were talking about that</p> <p>25 quite a bit this morning, and that was my</p>	501	<p>1 make an adjustment off the third map, almost like a</p> <p>2 genetic link from Adam and Eve to the current time,</p> <p>3 generation to generation to generation.</p> <p>4 In that case, does it matter where you</p> <p>5 start? In other words, would that be inherently</p> <p>6 biased if you started with a map that was very</p> <p>7 biased?</p> <p>8 A. The answer is that I don't personally</p> <p>9 use that particular methodology, and so I'm not sure</p> <p>10 I can give you a very good answer to that. It's a</p> <p>11 little bit beyond my expertise simply because I don't</p> <p>12 use that particular methodology.</p> <p>13 Q. Okay. I have another question for you</p> <p>14 concerning Petitioners' Exhibit 16. This was in your</p> <p>15 report. This was Figure 5 of your report.</p> <p>16 Do you see that?</p> <p>17 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>18 Q. And you basically are showing -- on the</p> <p>19 left side, you're showing a compactness measurement?</p> <p>20 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>21 Q. And so you have a cluster, and the</p> <p>22 cluster is generally between -- you know, generally</p> <p>23 between 1 and 3 percent, if you look at the lower</p> <p>24 axis; is that right?</p> <p>25 A. Yes, sir.</p>
500	<p>1 description.</p> <p>2 But I think you basically got it right.</p> <p>3 That was how I was describing that Princeton grad</p> <p>4 student's algorithm.</p> <p>5 Q. Now, what you did, though -- you didn't</p> <p>6 build off of one map that built off the second map</p> <p>7 that built off the third map, necessarily?</p> <p>8 A. That is correct, sir.</p> <p>9 Q. So to use the Etch A Sketch example,</p> <p>10 you shook the Etch A Sketch and started all over</p> <p>11 again each of a thousand times?</p> <p>12 A. That is an excellent analogy. I wish I</p> <p>13 could take credit for that myself, but that is</p> <p>14 exactly what you do.</p> <p>15 THE COURT: Feel free to use it</p> <p>16 whenever you want.</p> <p>17 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.</p> <p>18 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>19 Q. Now, in terms of the</p> <p>20 Monte Carlo/Markov -- and I'm missing one other --</p> <p>21 A. Monte Carlo/Markov chain --</p> <p>22 Q. Chain?</p> <p>23 A. -- it's a mouthful.</p> <p>24 Q. -- Monte Carlo/Markov chain, which is</p> <p>25 the first map, make an adjustment off the second map,</p>	502	<p>1 Q. And -- and you make a comparison</p> <p>2 between the enacted plan, which you show on the lower</p> <p>3 axis at 6 percent?</p> <p>4 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>5 Q. And this relates to the median/mean</p> <p>6 analysis that you were discussing?</p> <p>7 A. Yes, sir, that's correct, the</p> <p>8 mean/median difference.</p> <p>9 Q. Okay. So help me. I'm not a</p> <p>10 mathematician.</p> <p>11 As I understand it, if you took a</p> <p>12 sample of many statewide elections and the averages</p> <p>13 all came out to 50/50 -- you know, you took two- or</p> <p>14 four- or whatever-year cycle, and it came out 50/50,</p> <p>15 Democrat/Republican, as an average of your sample,</p> <p>16 okay, would that -- and then you would start there.</p> <p>17 If you had an election that was a 50/50</p> <p>18 election, and you had, in our example, nine</p> <p>19 Congressional Democrats going to the Republicans and</p> <p>20 nine going to the Democrat, then that -- that would</p> <p>21 indicate from the mean -- median, that would be at a</p> <p>22 0 percent point on your curve?</p> <p>23 A. Okay. You're asking me if there was an</p> <p>24 election where the Democrats and Republicans both win</p> <p>25 50 percent, and then we have a Congressional</p>

503

1 districting map that has a 0 percent efficiency gap,  
 2 then I think what -- the answer you're asking me for  
 3 is that, sure, the -- there would be a median  
 4 district right at 50 percent.  
 5 I'm not sure if I quite got the  
 6 question right.  
 7 **Q. Let me ask it again.**  
 8 **I read this exhibit that's in front of**  
 9 **us, Exhibit 16, and I see that you do natural --**  
 10 **you -- you have a cluster here between this 1 percent**  
 11 **and 3 percent.**  
 12 A. Yes, sir.  
 13 **Q. Okay. And you describe the variables,**  
 14 **you put in population contiguity -- not splitting**  
 15 **municipalities, not splitting counties -- and**  
 16 **generally have a compactness.**  
 17 **So you do this analysis in somewhat of,**  
 18 **I'll say, a nonpolitical way, right --**  
 19 A. Yes, sir.  
 20 **Q. -- you're just graphing this out.**  
 21 **And everything seems to land in that**  
 22 **1 percent to 3 percent range, right?**  
 23 A. Yes, sir.  
 24 **Q. Now, would that -- is it fair to say**  
 25 **that that reflects the geographic bias against**

504

1 **Democrats in the map, because, as I understand it, if**  
 2 **I see -- what -- when I look at one of the points on**  
 3 **the cluster at 2 percent -- tell me if I'm right --**  
 4 **it strikes me that what you're saying here is that**  
 5 **for the Democrats to achieve a 9 to 9 vote, they may**  
 6 **need to have a statewide election total of 52 percent**  
 7 **of 48 percent.**  
 8 A. I think you got it basically right  
 9 there, except for that last sentence, but I think you  
 10 basically got it right.  
 11 So to go back to your earlier  
 12 statement -- or your earlier question about your  
 13 statement, this is, in fact, what this figure shows;  
 14 it shows us that even when you just follow  
 15 traditional district principles in a nonpartisan way,  
 16 you still end up with maps that are slightly,  
 17 slightly skewed against the Democrats, meaning that  
 18 Democrats are more packed into a minority of the  
 19 districts. And that is reflected here in this  
 20 mean/median gap, where all 500 of the simulated plans  
 21 are at least slightly above 0 percent in terms of a  
 22 mean/median gap, so that does, in fact, reflect  
 23 natural geography.  
 24 So I just wanted to answer that first  
 25 part of your question and affirm that you're right,

505

1 if you can go back to the last statement.  
 2 **Q. That's what I'm trying to understand.**  
 3 **So the consequences of that, let's**  
 4 **assume there is a slight geographic bias against**  
 5 **Democrats, and in our state, there's a huge**  
 6 **concentration of Democrats in Philadelphia, so that**  
 7 **may help to explain that, but if there was a slight**  
 8 **geographic bias against Democrats, right, would that**  
 9 **mean that in a 50 -- in a situation where we ended up**  
 10 **with nine Democratic congressmen and nine Republican**  
 11 **congressmen, that generally speaking, the Democrats**  
 12 **would have to outperform a 50/50 systemwide vote**  
 13 **level?**  
 14 A. And my answer to that is that I didn't  
 15 answer that specific -- I didn't analyze that  
 16 specific question. I get the question you're asking.  
 17 And if I wanted to analyze that, I would have to go  
 18 out and pick out the hypothetical election that, in  
 19 fact, had a 50/50 vote share --  
 20 **Q. Okay.**  
 21 A. -- but -- I really couldn't -- I don't  
 22 have any basis in my expert report to tell you.  
 23 **Q. But it is fair to say that the cluster,**  
 24 **in your view, would reflect the natural geographic**  
 25 **bias, generally speaking?**

506

1 A. Yes, sir.  
 2 **Q. And that if we are out at a 6 percent**  
 3 **range, that would, in your view, indicate some kind**  
 4 **of manipulation well beyond the natural geographic**  
 5 **bias?**  
 6 A. Well, at the very minimum, it reflects  
 7 a map that was created with a different districting  
 8 process that did not prioritize traditional  
 9 districting principles.  
 10 **Q. You also had a discussion concerning**  
 11 **Dr. McCarty's report.**  
 12 A. Yes, sir.  
 13 **Q. And you pointed out that he had used a**  
 14 **data set of the 2004 election and the 2008 election,**  
 15 **right?**  
 16 A. Yes, sir.  
 17 **Q. And I believe you had indicated -- you**  
 18 **had used 2008 and 2010.**  
 19 A. In my report, I used every statewide  
 20 election from 2008 and 2010, sir.  
 21 **Q. And you indicated that it's generally**  
 22 **preferable to use the more recent election data that**  
 23 **was available?**  
 24 A. Yes, sir, that's what we know as  
 25 political scientists.

507

1 **Q. Isn't there something also pretty**  
2 **profoundly different between that data in that the**  
3 **2004 and 2008 would contain two presidential cycles**  
4 **and the 2008 and 2010 would contain one presidential**  
5 **cycle and one nonpresidential cycle?**  
6 A. Yes, sir, that is certainly a  
7 significant difference. The point is that  
8 Dr. McCarty used a number of different sets of  
9 elections.  
10 **Q. And -- and -- and, again, I'm just**  
11 **going to generally ask this. It seems like common**  
12 **knowledge. You hear it all the time, but that**  
13 **Democrats outperform in presidential elections**  
14 **because there are certain types of voters, minority**  
15 **voters often are described, young voters and**  
16 **different voters that tend to show up more on**  
17 **presidential years than they do in**  
18 **nonpresidential years.**  
19 A. I mean, I can affirm that generally  
20 across the U.S., that has sometimes been put forth as  
21 a distinction. I can't say that I've analyzed that  
22 question with respect to Pennsylvania, and so I can't  
23 give you my expert opinion on that, except to say  
24 that I certainly heard that argument before.  
25 **Q. Well, the voter turnouts are quite**

508

1 **substantially different in Pennsylvania in**  
2 **presidential years versus nonpresidential years.**  
3 **Would be that fair to say?**  
4 A. Yes, sir. I mean, that's generally  
5 true. We know that across many states, and I'm sure  
6 Pennsylvania is -- is the same.  
7 **Q. So for instance -- and I'll represent**  
8 **this to you, that in 2008, Obama received 3.2-plus**  
9 **million votes, McCain received 2.6-plus million**  
10 **votes; in 2010, Corbett received -- the winner**  
11 **received 2.1 million votes, and Onorato received**  
12 **1.8 million.**  
13 **So it's quite a significant difference.**  
14 **I think that you would see that the voter turnout is**  
15 **greater in presidential years than in**  
16 **nonpresidential years.**  
17 **Is that a fair assumption, in this**  
18 **world?**  
19 A. Yes, sir, I think that was probably a  
20 good illustration of different turnout levels in  
21 presidential versus nonpresidential years.  
22 **Q. So if -- if someone in this field were**  
23 **to exclusively use presidential years and not use**  
24 **nonpresidential years for -- for calculating results**  
25 **for Congressional districts, that data would be**

509

1 **somewhat skewed?**  
2 A. You certainly would not be looking at  
3 the sort of elections that have the same turnout as  
4 nonpresidential Congressional election years if you  
5 were not looking at election results from, say, 2010.  
6 **Q. And assuming Democrats generally**  
7 **perform better in presidential years, then the use of**  
8 **only presidential-year data would make a district**  
9 **appear more inclined to vote Democratic?**  
10 A. Accepting the premise of your question,  
11 that sounds like a reasonable conclusion. Again,  
12 I've got to qualify by saying that I did not analyze  
13 that myself in my expert report.  
14 **Q. There was a reference made, I believe**  
15 **by counsel, about the notion that Pennsylvania voters**  
16 **often like to split their votes; they sometimes like**  
17 **to vote for presidential and sometimes for**  
18 **congressional.**  
19 **Do you recall that discussion?**  
20 A. Yes, sir, I recall that question.  
21 **Q. I'd like to direct your attention to**  
22 **Stipulation 102, which is a joint stipulation.**  
23 **Do you see that?**  
24 A. Yes, sir.  
25 **Q. Now, what that stipulation shows is**

510

1 **that in 108 -- certainly in 2014 and 2016, the total**  
2 **Democratic vote for all 18 Congressional districts**  
3 **was less than the Republican vote.**  
4 **Do you see that?**  
5 A. Yes, sir.  
6 **Q. But in respect to 2012, what that**  
7 **shows -- and, again, this is when Obama was running**  
8 **against Romney, 2012 -- what this shows is that the**  
9 **total congressional vote throughout the state was**  
10 **50.8 percent Democrat and 49.2 Republican.**  
11 **Do you see that?**  
12 A. Yes, sir.  
13 **Q. And so the results of that were, of**  
14 **course, that in 2012, the -- President Obama was**  
15 **elected in that year, there were row offices**  
16 **elected -- Democratic row officers elected, but we**  
17 **ended up with 13 Republican congressmen and five**  
18 **Democratic congressmen; is that right?**  
19 A. Yes, sir.  
20 **Q. And so what may be perceived -- what**  
21 **may be perceived as an inclination of voters to split**  
22 **the ticket between the president and the congressmen**  
23 **could also reflect a severe case of gerrymandering in**  
24 **which the votes ended up totaling more Democratic**  
25 **votes but resulting in 13 out of 18 Republican**



511	<p>1 <b>congressmen?</b></p> <p>2 MR. TUCKER: Objection, Your Honor.</p> <p>3 He's asking the witness to speculate on</p> <p>4 something I don't think he's -- that I don't</p> <p>5 think he's opined that he's qualified to</p> <p>6 testify on.</p> <p>7 MR. LEVINE: Your Honor, there's no</p> <p>8 speculation. It's just basic arithmetic</p> <p>9 that you would have 50 -- a majority of</p> <p>10 voters voted for Democrats. So it was -- it</p> <p>11 correlated to the Obama numbers and,</p> <p>12 therefore, you can't just assume that people</p> <p>13 split their votes in that context.</p> <p>14 MR. TUCKER: Your Honor, I believe</p> <p>15 the question asked Dr. Chen to confirm that</p> <p>16 this plan was a gerrymander based upon vote</p> <p>17 percentages and the number of seats that</p> <p>18 each party held, and that's not something</p> <p>19 that Dr. Chen has indicated that he's</p> <p>20 qualified to testify on.</p> <p>21 THE COURT: I don't think Dr. Chen</p> <p>22 has offered any opinions on what is or is</p> <p>23 not a gerrymander. Dr. Chen has offered</p> <p>24 opinions on comparisons of maps based on</p> <p>25 different data and things like that. But I</p>	513	<p>1 of the Republicans.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. We saw a whole series of maps. I don't</b></p> <p>3 <b>know that we have to put them back up. These were</b></p> <p>4 <b>the legislative maps, Exhibits 32 to 38, I believe</b></p> <p>5 <b>that were showing the various incumbencies.</b></p> <p>6 <b>Do you recall those?</b></p> <p>7 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. And those maps all showed -- they were</b></p> <p>9 <b>showing the situation as of 2011 before the new map</b></p> <p>10 <b>was enacted, right?</b></p> <p>11 A. I believe counsel represented that they</p> <p>12 had their experts artistically create those stars on</p> <p>13 those maps in order to represent what their expert</p> <p>14 considered to be the locations of the incumbents.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. And I had indicated -- indicated that</b></p> <p>16 <b>the prior congressperson was Kathy Dahlkemper. I had</b></p> <p>17 <b>my year wrong --</b></p> <p>18 MR. LEVINE: Which I apologize,</p> <p>19 Your Honor.</p> <p>20 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>21 <b>Q. -- but Kathy Dahlkemper was the</b></p> <p>22 <b>Democratic congressman from Erie County --</b></p> <p>23 THE COURT: Congresswoman.</p> <p>24 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>25 <b>Q. -- congresswoman --</b></p>
512	<p>1 don't think he's ever broached the subject</p> <p>2 of whether this plan is or is not, one, a</p> <p>3 gerrymander, by however one would define it</p> <p>4 otherwise.</p> <p>5 So I'm going to sustain the</p> <p>6 objection.</p> <p>7 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Well, let me ask you this: The reality</b></p> <p>9 <b>of 2012 was that more Democrats voted -- or -- I'm</b></p> <p>10 <b>sorry. Strike that.</b></p> <p>11 <b>The reality of 2012 was that more</b></p> <p>12 <b>people voted for Democratic congressional candidates</b></p> <p>13 <b>in Pennsylvania than Republican congressional</b></p> <p>14 <b>candidates, correct, based on our stipulation?</b></p> <p>15 A. You're asking about 2012, and I can see</p> <p>16 from the data table in front of us here that -- that</p> <p>17 that's what this table reflects, yes, sir.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. And despite that fact, the outcome in</b></p> <p>19 <b>terms of the number of Republican congressmen and</b></p> <p>20 <b>Democratic congressmen was that Pennsylvania ended up</b></p> <p>21 <b>with 13 Republican congressmen and five Democratic</b></p> <p>22 <b>congressmen?</b></p> <p>23 A. It is certainly correct, sir, that in</p> <p>24 2012, the outcome of the -- the 2012 congressional</p> <p>25 elections was a 13-5 outcome in Pennsylvania in favor</p>	514	<p>1 MR. LEVINE: Thank you.</p> <p>2 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>3 <b>Q. -- elected in the years 2006 and</b></p> <p>4 <b>2008 -- I'll represent that to you -- and Republican</b></p> <p>5 <b>Mike Kelly defeated her in 2010.</b></p> <p>6 A. Yes, sir. Thank you. I -- I accept</p> <p>7 that.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Now, the maps that you -- that you saw</b></p> <p>9 <b>showed an intact Erie County. Those were the maps</b></p> <p>10 <b>before the change, but if we look at the current</b></p> <p>11 <b>map --</b></p> <p>12 MR. LEVINE: Do I have it in the</p> <p>13 book? There's too many books here.</p> <p>14 What's the exhibit for the current</p> <p>15 map that was Petitioner?</p> <p>16 MR. JACOBSON: Sixty-eight.</p> <p>17 MR. LEVINE: What is it?</p> <p>18 MS. MCKENZIE: Joint Exhibit 5.</p> <p>19 MR. LEVINE: Joint Exhibit 5, and I</p> <p>20 also had Exhibit 1.</p> <p>21 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>22 <b>Q. This is the current map.</b></p> <p>23 <b>Do you see that?</b></p> <p>24 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>25 <b>Q. One of the ways that -- one way to</b></p>

515

1 **affect outcomes of an election, if you were designing**  
 2 **a map, would be to split the county -- split**  
 3 **Erie County, for instance, and split the City of**  
 4 **Erie, to the extent that they were a Democratic**  
 5 **voting base.**  
 6 **Have you seen that or have you examined**  
 7 **that sort of response?**  
 8 A. I have not --  
 9 MR. LEWIS: Objection --  
 10 THE COURT: Hold on, Dr. Chen,  
 11 please.  
 12 MR. LEWIS: -- objection:  
 13 Your Honor, there's been no foundation that  
 14 this witness has studied the map in question  
 15 to be able to answer the question that's  
 16 been asked.  
 17 MR. LEVINE: Let me rephrase the  
 18 question, then.  
 19 BY MR. LEVINE:  
 20 **Q. Are you aware of the demographic basis**  
 21 **of Erie County versus other counties offhand?**  
 22 A. What do you mean by "demographic  
 23 basis"?  
 24 **Q. The Democratic voting preference for**  
 25 **that kind of --**

516

1 A. I couldn't tell you the number offhand,  
 2 but, obviously, I've analyzed that data and worked  
 3 with that data.  
 4 **Q. And assuming that that was a county**  
 5 **that had a voting preference by statistical result**  
 6 **for Democratic votes, assuming that that was the**  
 7 **case, one method -- one method of enhancing an**  
 8 **incumbent from Butler County may be to split that**  
 9 **county in half; that would be one possible outcome**  
 10 **that could affect how future elections were**  
 11 **conducted?**  
 12 MR. LEWIS: Objection: it goes  
 13 beyond the witness -- the scope of the  
 14 witness's report and the opinions that he's  
 15 offered in the case.  
 16 MR. LEVINE: I'm just inquiring, if  
 17 you split a Democratic county, that could  
 18 influence -- there was a whole discussion  
 19 about incumbent protection and whether that  
 20 was appropriate or not, and I'm showing the  
 21 example that you could actually further  
 22 increase incumbent protection by splitting  
 23 the county of the former congresswoman,  
 24 that's all.  
 25 THE COURT: Mr. Levine, you're on

517

1 cross-examination. And I don't remember  
 2 this line of questioning coming up.  
 3 Again, I think Dr. Chen was being  
 4 offered to provide an analysis of multiple  
 5 different computer-generated maps and how  
 6 they relate to the current map in terms of  
 7 certain characteristics. He did not offer  
 8 any opinion that I know of or analysis that  
 9 I know of where he looked at how one would  
 10 gain a potential advantage by doing X, Y and  
 11 Z politically.  
 12 Is that correct, Dr. Chen?  
 13 THE WITNESS: You're correct,  
 14 Your Honor. I was going to answer and say  
 15 essentially the same thing.  
 16 THE COURT: Okay.  
 17 MR. LEVINE: Okay. I'll move on,  
 18 Your Honor.  
 19 BY MR. LEVINE:  
 20 **Q. I'm going to show you what has been**  
 21 **marked as Petitioner Exhibit 3. This was also**  
 22 **premarked as Stack Exhibit 2. And this is your**  
 23 **Figure 1.**  
 24 **Do you see that?**  
 25 A. Yes, sir.

518

1 **Q. And that was one of your 500**  
 2 **simulations where you did not look to the**  
 3 **preservation of incumbency, correct?**  
 4 A. Yes, sir.  
 5 **Q. Okay. This was also, I believe,**  
 6 **Map 308. We had inquired just in terms of the**  
 7 **number, and I think that was confirmed, that it was**  
 8 **308 --**  
 9 MR. LEVINE: -- or if counsel could  
 10 confirm that.  
 11 THE WITNESS: I don't have that data  
 12 offhand, but I accept your representation of  
 13 that. It sounds reasonable, to me.  
 14 BY MR. LEVINE:  
 15 **Q. This was -- I'll represent to you that**  
 16 **we had inquired what the number of map was just so we**  
 17 **could look at the data and it was Map 308.**  
 18 THE COURT: I -- I recognize -- is  
 19 this the same exhibit -- Petitioners'  
 20 exhibit that was moved and admitted?  
 21 MR. JACOBSON: Yes, Your Honor.  
 22 THE COURT: Which exhibit is it?  
 23 MR. JACOBSON: I believe 3, but give  
 24 me one second. Yeah, Figure -- I'm sorry.  
 25 Exhibit 3, which is Figure 1 from the

519	<p>1 report.</p> <p>2 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>3 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>4 <b>Q. So in terms of the material that you</b></p> <p>5 <b>provided to the various counsel, you also provided</b></p> <p>6 <b>backup data as to your various simulations; is that</b></p> <p>7 <b>correct?</b></p> <p>8 A. Are you referring to replication code</p> <p>9 and data?</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Right.</b></p> <p>11 <b>For instance, Stack Exhibit 3 is the</b></p> <p>12 <b>Simulation 308 that's that particular map, Set 1,</b></p> <p>13 <b>district number, and it shows Republican partisan</b></p> <p>14 <b>performance based on the 2008, 2010 criteria,</b></p> <p>15 <b>election criteria, that you had earlier described?</b></p> <p>16 A. I just got to be honest. I don't</p> <p>17 recognize this document. I'm not sure where it came</p> <p>18 from.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Well, again, this was your -- your</b></p> <p>20 <b>material did include the simulations of the</b></p> <p>21 <b>data -- the backup data, did it not, for each of the</b></p> <p>22 <b>maps in terms of you looked at the 2008 and 2010</b></p> <p>23 <b>elections; is that correct?</b></p> <p>24 A. If I could just ask you to clarify.</p> <p>25 What is the backup data?</p>	521	<p>1 Map 308, that's all.</p> <p>2 THE COURT: I'm asking about this</p> <p>3 exhibit.</p> <p>4 Who prepared this exhibit?</p> <p>5 MR. LEVINE: We did that in our</p> <p>6 office just simply copying the information</p> <p>7 or taking the information from the</p> <p>8 material, the material that was provided to</p> <p>9 all counsel, along with Dr. Chen's material.</p> <p>10 We didn't alter any numbers. We just took</p> <p>11 the data that was made available by</p> <p>12 Dr. Chen.</p> <p>13 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>14 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>15 <b>Q. You did this --</b></p> <p>16 THE COURT: Do you have a question</p> <p>17 for Dr. Chen? He's already said he doesn't</p> <p>18 recognize this exhibit. So -- so --</p> <p>19 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>20 <b>Q. You did this for each and every --</b></p> <p>21 <b>you -- you calculated for the 20- -- 2008 and -- I'm</b></p> <p>22 <b>sorry.</b></p> <p>23 <b>You looked at all of your simulations,</b></p> <p>24 <b>correct, all your simulated maps, and looked at data</b></p> <p>25 <b>from elections from 2008 and 2010; is that correct?</b></p>
520	<p>1 MR. LEVINE: What was the file</p> <p>2 called? I'll ask Alex.</p> <p>3 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Just at the bottom of the page, do you</b></p> <p>5 <b>see that reference, Column KW, Simulation 308, Chen</b></p> <p>6 <b>said one data file rounded to the nearest tenth</b></p> <p>7 <b>percentage?</b></p> <p>8 <b>Did your material include that type of</b></p> <p>9 <b>information?</b></p> <p>10 A. I'm not exactly sure what "Column KW"</p> <p>11 means, but maybe this will help you out. I'll accept</p> <p>12 that certainly I calculated the Republican</p> <p>13 partisanship or the Republican vote share of all of</p> <p>14 the simulated districts, turned that data over, and</p> <p>15 maybe it was one of those files that you had opened</p> <p>16 up and called "Column KW."</p> <p>17 <b>Q. I'll represent to you that we just took</b></p> <p>18 <b>308 -- we just asked counsel -- 308 was that</b></p> <p>19 <b>particular Figure 1, and we took this data --</b></p> <p>20 THE COURT: Who is "me,"</p> <p>21 Mr. Levine -- who is "we"?</p> <p>22 Do you have a witness?</p> <p>23 MR. LEVINE: No, I asked --</p> <p>24 Your Honor, I asked both Mr. Jacobson and</p> <p>25 Mr. Gersch just to confirm that Figure 1 was</p>	522	<p>1 A. Yes, sir, I did do those calculations,</p> <p>2 and I accept your representation that you were just</p> <p>3 directly taking from that file and just copying and</p> <p>4 pasting some numbers.</p> <p>5 <b>Q. For each district, you looked at what</b></p> <p>6 <b>the District 1 would look like in terms of the</b></p> <p>7 <b>performance based on the 2008 and 2010 elections,</b></p> <p>8 <b>right?</b></p> <p>9 A. Yes, sir, I accept your representation</p> <p>10 about where this file came from.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Thank you.</b></p> <p>12 <b>And you also then -- you indicated in</b></p> <p>13 <b>your testimony earlier that you did a confirmation of</b></p> <p>14 <b>that data of the various districts in</b></p> <p>15 <b>Simulation 308 -- that's Figure 1 -- based on the</b></p> <p>16 <b>2012, 2014 and 2016 elections, you just looked at the</b></p> <p>17 <b>average data and came up with similar data, right?</b></p> <p>18 A. Yes, sir, I did do those calculations,</p> <p>19 and I accepted that as what you copied onto this</p> <p>20 document.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. Okay. All right. And, in fact,</b></p> <p>22 <b>without going through line by line, I'll represent to</b></p> <p>23 <b>the Court that they were fairly close in terms of the</b></p> <p>24 <b>percentages as you looked through this data.</b></p> <p>25 <b>Is that a fair statement?</b></p>

523	<p>1 A. I didn't glance, but if you want to put 2 that figure back up -- or I accept your 3 representation about that, I guess.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. All right.</b></p> <p>5 <b>All right. There was nothing magical</b> 6 <b>about the numbers that you indicate -- that you had</b> 7 <b>used, right?</b></p> <p>8 <b>If I recall, you said that they were</b> 9 <b>random numbers, so when we looked at the figure --</b> 10 <b>when we looked at your figure, you have -- for</b> 11 <b>instance, Stack Exhibit 2, you have 12 --</b> 12 <b>Congressional District 12, Congressional District 14.</b></p> <p>13 <b>Those were just randomly created</b> 14 <b>numbers, right?</b></p> <p>15 A. Those numbers mean absolutely nothing 16 substantively meaningful. I think at one point I had 17 tried to see if I could somehow assign the numbers in 18 a way that would actually line up with the districts 19 of the enacted map, putting District 1 in 20 Philadelphia, for example, but I soon found that the 21 enacted map differed in so many ways from most of 22 these stimulated maps, that that was a fruitless 23 effort.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. Let me make an effort for looking at</b> 25 <b>what we marked as Stack Exhibit 4.</b></p>	525	<p>1 Do you really need him to confirm 2 that you can overlay the districts where you 3 want to overlay them?</p> <p>4 MR. LEVINE: I was just getting the 5 exhibit in, but I can represent to you --</p> <p>6 THE COURT: Just so we're clear, 7 Mr. Levine, you're not necessarily getting 8 any exhibits admitted into evidence --</p> <p>9 MR. LEVINE: No. Okay.</p> <p>10 THE COURT: -- you're -- you're -- 11 you're presenting him with things that you 12 did or your office did, and he's assuming 13 things that you're offering him. So I'm not 14 sure you're accomplishing what you want to 15 ask.</p> <p>16 I'll let you make your motions, but 17 you seem to be trying to confirm with him a 18 lot of representations that you're making.</p> <p>19 MR. LEVINE: Well, Your Honor, for 20 that, I simply took the number -- he 21 indicated that I could -- that the numbers 22 were random and I simply changed the 23 numbers.</p> <p>24 THE COURT: Do you need a witness 25 to do that, or can you make that argument in</p>
524	<p>1 <b>Do you see that?</b></p> <p>2 <b>And I will represent to you -- and we</b> 3 <b>can go through this -- that what I tried to do is</b> 4 <b>take a district that had at least one county -- in</b> 5 <b>other words, looking at the existing map,</b> 6 <b>Congressional District 3 had at least one county that</b> 7 <b>was contained in your District 12. So I numbered</b> 8 <b>them just to try to get some geometric symmetry.</b></p> <p>9 A. I accept that, sir. That sounds 10 reasonable. I accept that you did that.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. All right. So you would take -- again,</b> 12 <b>looking at at least one county being base, you can</b> 13 <b>look at -- what you had called</b> 14 <b>Congressional District 12, you can call that</b> 15 <b>District 3, for instance, right?</b></p> <p>16 <b>Do you see that?</b></p> <p>17 A. Yes, sir, I see that's what you see 18 here.</p> <p>19 THE COURT: Mr. Levine, this case is 20 confusing enough. If we're going -- 21 Dr. Chen's testimony, clearly he indicated 22 that he numbered these at a random number 23 for the maps that he generated, and we all 24 know that they don't correlate to the 25 districts.</p>	526	<p>1 your briefs?</p> <p>2 MR. LEVINE: Well, I was just going 3 to show one exhibit. I'm just trying to 4 show that you could use the same data and 5 make a comparison ultimately to the existing 6 congressional maps.</p> <p>7 That's all, Your Honor.</p> <p>8 I can move ahead.</p> <p>9 THE COURT: Okay. Just keep in 10 mind, this is an expert witness --</p> <p>11 MR. LEVINE: I understand that.</p> <p>12 THE COURT: -- on cross-examination.</p> <p>13 MR. LEVINE: I understand that.</p> <p>14 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Looking -- Dr. Chen, looking at</b> 16 <b>Figure 1, your analysis of -- let me get it -- I</b> 17 <b>don't have the -- Stack Exhibit 2, your Figure 1.</b></p> <p>18 <b>Do you see that?</b></p> <p>19 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>20 <b>Q. And we could do -- much as we just saw</b> 21 <b>the Legislative counsel do, you could plug in by</b> 22 <b>looking at the addresses of existing incumbents and</b> 23 <b>plug in where they might be located?</b></p> <p>24 A. Yes, sir, you could do that. I 25 certainly did not do so. This is Simulation Set</p>

527	<p>1 Number 1.</p> <p>2 MR. LEVINE: I would note,</p> <p>3 Your Honor, that we have a stipulation -- we</p> <p>4 have a stipulation, Stipulation Number 155,</p> <p>5 that contains the addresses of all of the</p> <p>6 current congressmen.</p> <p>7 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>8 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>9 <b>Q. And I would just again indicate, based</b></p> <p>10 <b>on my representation, that I took Map 2 -- it's very</b></p> <p>11 <b>easy to take Map 2 and plug in the address and show</b></p> <p>12 <b>where that would exist on the map; is that right,</b></p> <p>13 <b>sir?</b></p> <p>14 A. I accept that's what you do, and</p> <p>15 obviously I affirm that that's technically possible.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. All right. And so you can show where</b></p> <p>17 <b>the various congressmen reside by looking at this</b></p> <p>18 <b>map, your Simulated Map 308, right?</b></p> <p>19 THE COURT: This is a new -- this</p> <p>20 is a new exhibit you're identifying?</p> <p>21 MR. LEVINE: This is Exhibit 9.</p> <p>22 THE COURT: So you're identifying</p> <p>23 Lieutenant Governor Stack 9.</p> <p>24 THE WITNESS: Sir, I affirm that,</p> <p>25 and I accept that that's what you did here.</p>	529	<p>1 Your Honor, I am simply showing one of the</p> <p>2 simulated plans, the one that he selected in</p> <p>3 his expert report, and I'm just showing how</p> <p>4 that map could be used as a potential map</p> <p>5 and a potential remedy in this case. And it</p> <p>6 can show where the existing congressmen</p> <p>7 reside --</p> <p>8 THE COURT: You didn't ask him</p> <p>9 that. You didn't -- you didn't -- that's</p> <p>10 not what you asked him. You didn't ask him</p> <p>11 if a particular map that he included in his</p> <p>12 report would be an appropriate remedy in</p> <p>13 this case if the Court ultimately would</p> <p>14 throw out the existing map. That's not what</p> <p>15 you asked.</p> <p>16 Would you like to ask that question?</p> <p>17 MR. LEVINE: Yes, Your Honor.</p> <p>18 THE COURT: Okay.</p> <p>19 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>20 <b>Q. All right. Do you see what I have</b></p> <p>21 <b>before you, Stack Exhibit 2?</b></p> <p>22 <b>And that's also our Petitioners'</b></p> <p>23 <b>Exhibit 3, I believe; is that right, Petitioners'</b></p> <p>24 <b>Exhibit 3?</b></p> <p>25 <b>Do you see that in front of you?</b></p>
528	<p>1 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>2 <b>Q. All right.</b></p> <p>3 MR. LEVINE: Again, Your Honor --</p> <p>4 BY MR. LEVINE:</p> <p>5 <b>Q. You can simply renumber those per</b></p> <p>6 <b>Stack Exhibit 5 and then obviously, the -- the</b></p> <p>7 <b>districts would be the same and the residences would</b></p> <p>8 <b>be the same, you would just have a different number.</b></p> <p>9 A. Yes, sir, same answer as before, it</p> <p>10 would be very easy for you or anybody else to go</p> <p>11 renumber those districts.</p> <p>12 MR. TUCKER: Your Honor, I might</p> <p>13 just object really quickly on that point.</p> <p>14 We're talking about renumbering districts.</p> <p>15 They're different districts. They're</p> <p>16 different maps.</p> <p>17 THE COURT: I think I've already</p> <p>18 expressed my -- my concern about overlaying</p> <p>19 different numbers on maps, and I've already</p> <p>20 expressed to Mr. Levine my concern that he</p> <p>21 may not be efficiently using this witness</p> <p>22 for purposes of what I think he's trying to</p> <p>23 accomplish.</p> <p>24 MR. LEVINE: Thank you, Your Honor.</p> <p>25 And, again, just so you understand,</p>	530	<p>1 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. I have a couple of questions about this</b></p> <p>3 <b>map.</b></p> <p>4 <b>The bottom of the map, you indicate</b></p> <p>5 <b>that this has expected Republican seat split,</b></p> <p>6 <b>Democratic seat split of 9 to 9?</b></p> <p>7 A. Yes, sir, 9 Republican seats, 9</p> <p>8 Democratic seats.</p> <p>9 <b>Q. Right.</b></p> <p>10 <b>And you also show it has county split</b></p> <p>11 <b>of 14 versus 28?</b></p> <p>12 A. Yes, sir, 14 county split in this map</p> <p>13 in front of us.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. All right.</b></p> <p>15 <b>And it also shows your</b></p> <p>16 <b>compactness scores?</b></p> <p>17 A. Yes, sir, it does.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. And these are all scores that are</b></p> <p>19 <b>within -- I'm not going to go through all the</b></p> <p>20 <b>exhibits but, if we go through your expert report,</b></p> <p>21 <b>the compactness scores, the expected Republican</b></p> <p>22 <b>seats, the county split are all within the norm, all</b></p> <p>23 <b>within the range and clusters of your various</b></p> <p>24 <b>analyses?</b></p> <p>25 A. Certainly we saw normal distribution,</p>

531

1 and this was part of that distribution. We did see  
 2 this within the normal range in terms of  
 3 compactness scores as well as county split, yes, sir.  
 4 **Q. Now, when we talk about county splits,**  
 5 **you indicate that the current map has 28 county**  
 6 **splits, right?**  
 7 A. That was what I counted on the enacted  
 8 map, yes, sir.  
 9 **Q. Which would be 28 counties were**  
 10 **actually split and have a line going through them,**  
 11 **right?**  
 12 A. Yes, sir, 28 of the 67 counties were  
 13 divided into multiple districts.  
 14 **Q. Right.**  
 15 **Many of the counties have multiple**  
 16 **splits, though; isn't that right?**  
 17 A. I'm not sure I specifically analyzed  
 18 that question. I may have noticed that with a few  
 19 counties, but I didn't calculate the precise number,  
 20 but I accept your representation on that.  
 21 MR. LEVINE: Let me direct the  
 22 Court's attention --  
 23 BY MR. LEVINE:  
 24 **Q. -- and your attention to Stipulation**  
 25 **Number 90, in which we identify and agree that the**

532

1 **various counties and the various number of districts**  
 2 **fall within a particular county.**  
 3 **Do you see that, Stipulation 90?**  
 4 A. Yes, sir, I see it.  
 5 **Q. So, for instance, Montgomery County has**  
 6 **five -- five districts that actually run through**  
 7 **Montgomery County.**  
 8 A. And, sir, I accept your representation;  
 9 I accept your calculations; and I accept that -- the  
 10 conclusion that there are some counties that got  
 11 multiple districts run through them.  
 12 **Q. And so when I -- when I note the**  
 13 **comparison of 14 counties split by your Figure 1**  
 14 **versus 28 county split -- actually, in terms of total**  
 15 **splits, it's actually significantly less; is that**  
 16 **right?**  
 17 A. Again, I didn't actually do the  
 18 calculation of how many districts within each county  
 19 there were.  
 20 **Q. I appreciate that. I appreciate that.**  
 21 A. I accept your representation on that,  
 22 but I've just got to be very clear to the Court here  
 23 that I did not do that calculation.  
 24 **Q. All right. So looking at this map, is**  
 25 **this -- would this map serve as an adequate starting**

533

1 **point if the Court wanted to -- the Supreme Court or**  
 2 **the Commonwealth Court wanted to adopt a map as a**  
 3 **remedy, would -- in your view, would Figure 1 be an**  
 4 **appropriate map that could serve as a remedy in the**  
 5 **event this Court concluded that this current map was**  
 6 **unconstitutional?**  
 7 MR. LEWIS: Objection, Your Honor:  
 8 It goes beyond the scope of the witness's  
 9 direct examination. It also goes beyond the  
 10 scope of the witness's report and the  
 11 witness's expertise, as he's testified  
 12 today.  
 13 MR. LEVINE: Well, I think I'm  
 14 actually following Your Honor's lead; this  
 15 map also is showing -- it meets all of the  
 16 criteria that a -- that -- that should be  
 17 considered for an appropriate map.  
 18 BY MR. LEVINE:  
 19 **Q. Is that correct?**  
 20 MR. LEWIS: Objection.  
 21 THE WITNESS: Well --  
 22 THE COURT: Mr. Levine, I'm going  
 23 to ask if you can rephrase the question,  
 24 because there was a word in there that you  
 25 had that -- that I believe would be clearly

534

1 beyond the scope of Dr. Chen's testimony,  
 2 but I'm going to ask if you want to rephrase  
 3 it.  
 4 BY MR. LEVINE:  
 5 **Q. Dr. Chen, you identified five primary**  
 6 **criteria for your review of a map, right?**  
 7 A. Yes, sir.  
 8 **Q. Population contiguity --**  
 9 A. Yes, sir.  
 10 **Q. -- municipal county splits.**  
 11 **Does Figure 1 meet those criteria, in**  
 12 **your view?**  
 13 A. It followed those criteria. It was  
 14 produced by a districting process that followed,  
 15 adhered to those traditional districting principles.  
 16 **Q. And looking at the results that you see**  
 17 **when you note nine Democratic seats, 14 county split**  
 18 **and the various compactness tests, it satisfies the**  
 19 **range, based on your analysis, in terms of providing**  
 20 **a map that meets the various criteria that you would**  
 21 **look for in redistricting; is that correct?**  
 22 A. Well, it is a map that was produced  
 23 following those criteria. It -- obviously -- I think  
 24 what you're trying to ask is, it clearly is a map  
 25 that does better than the enacted plan on those

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

535	<p>1 criteria that we saw down there.                  2 It followed the criteria.                  3 <b>Q. Thank you.</b>                  4 <b>And let me just show what we marked as</b>                  5 <b>Stack Exhibit 10.</b>                  6 MR. LEVINE: And, again, Your Honor,                  7 this is simply the renumbering of Stack                  8 Exhibit 9 to show that there's no change in                  9 the analysis. So I'll represent that, and                  10 at this point, I would move for the                  11 admissions of Stack 1 through 10.                  12 MR. LEWIS: We're going to object to                  13 several of those. We've got so many of                  14 them.                  15 THE COURT: Well, I've only got 1                  16 through 4 marked and 9 and 10                  17 actually marked.                  18 What happened to 5, 6, 7 and 8?                  19 MR. LEVINE: Excuse me.                  20 MR. LEWIS: Can we perhaps go                  21 through them one at a time?                  22 THE COURT: Well, I want to make                  23 sure I know what is marked.                  24 MR. LEWIS: Absolutely, of course.                  25 MR. LEVINE: Let me go through.</p>	537	<p>1 THE COURT: Are you moving                  Stack Exhibit 3?                  2 MR. LEVINE: Yes, I am. That was                  3 the simulation data that he -- all it was,                  4 was verifying the 2008, 2010 statewide                  5 elections and the 2012 to 2016 that he                  6 testified that he did for each and every                  7 map. And, again, this was made available by                  8 counsel to all of the counsel.                  9 THE COURT: Any objection?                  10 MR. LEWIS: I mean, we would object                  11 on the basis of foundation. The witness                  12 didn't recognize it.                  13 MR. LEVINE: They took the same                  14 data, they took the same map.                  15 THE COURT: Who's "they,"                  16 Mr. Levine?                  17 MR. LEVINE: The Legislative counsel                  18 just showed a map and --                  19 THE COURT: They didn't move their                  20 admission.                  21 MR. LEVINE: I believe they did.                  22 MR. LEWIS: No, we didn't. We're --                  23 MR. LEVINE: All right.                  24 THE COURT: They didn't move their                  25</p>
536	<p>1 Exhibit 1 -- Exhibit 1 is already in                  2 evidence. That is the existing map.                  3 THE COURT: So you don't want to                  4 move Exhibit 1?                  5 MR. LEVINE: I don't need that.                  6 Exhibit 2.                  7 THE COURT: Are you done with                  8 Dr. Chen, by the way?                  9 MR. LEVINE: Yes, I am.                  10 THE COURT: You're not done.                  11 Before we move on to the machinations of                  12 what exhibits we're going to introduce on                  13 behalf of the Lieutenant Governor, I just                  14 wanted to allow you to take a break.                  15 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.                  16 May I step down?                  17 THE COURT: No. You can have a                  18 drink of water, something like that effect,                  19 but anyway --                  20 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.                  21 THE COURT: Okay.                  22 So you are not moving 1.                  23 Are you moving 2?                  24 MR. LEVINE: That's the same as                  25 Petitioners' 3, so I don't have to do that.</p>	538	<p>1 admission.                  2 I'm going to sustain the objection,                  3 but I'll tell you this, Mr. Levine, I have                  4 written many a brief in my legal career, and                  5 I have had many of an opportunity to take                  6 statistical data and create a chart within a                  7 brief without the chart having to have been                  8 admitted as evidence. So I think --                  9 MR. LEVINE: I don't want to go -- I                  10 could go -- well --                  11 THE COURT: So Exhibit 3 is -- we're                  12 not obligating it; we're sustaining the                  13 objection.                  14 How about Exhibit 4?                  15 Are you moving Exhibit 4?                  16 MR. LEVINE: Yes, I am.                  17 THE COURT: Any objection?                  18 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, Your Honor, we                  19 object. That's the renumbered districts.                  20 As Your Honor already alluded to, I think                  21 it's just going to cause more confusion in                  22 the case. And the districts aren't the                  23 same. They're different maps.                  24 MR. LEVINE: But, Your Honor,                  25 causing more confusion, that's not an</p>

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">539</p> <p>1 objection. We -- we're taking this map to 2 show comparatively what districts and where 3 the current incumbents reside. It just 4 makes it easier to assess this in the 5 current context. 6 THE COURT: So the information 7 that -- the information -- 8 MR. LEVINE: Excuse me. I'm just 9 getting some water. May I have some water? 10 THE COURT: So, Mr. Levine, as I 11 understand it, the information that you want 12 to show in this exhibit simply where the 13 incumbents -- what Congressional districts 14 the incumbents were in prior to the 15 2011 Plan? 16 MR. LEVINE: No, no. 17 What I am proposing -- what I am 18 trying to get this in for, there is a map, 19 308, Figure 1, that is his map, and that 20 meets certain criteria that he just 21 indicated that would be appropriate to serve 22 as a map for the entire state. 23 I mean, I'm just saying that's -- we 24 are presenting this as an example of a map 25 that would meet the various criteria that</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">541</p> <p>1 loop. I'm just trying to show, for 2 instance, if we were to discuss this before 3 the Supreme Court and we were to reference, 4 in this simulated map, District 2, to me, it 5 would be less confusing if I could call it 6 District 14 because that correlates to 7 Mike Doyle's District 14 that currently 8 exists in Pittsburgh. 9 MR. TUCKER: Your Honor, if I may, 10 our objection to that is there isn't a 11 correlation. We're talking about entirely 12 different maps. We're talking about one map 13 that was simulated by Dr. Chen, and the 14 enacted map. 15 THE COURT: I understand -- 16 Mr. Levine, I understand what -- what -- I 17 think I understand what you're trying to do. 18 I don't think -- I don't think moving the 19 admission of this exhibit with particularly 20 this expert is the right way to put this in, 21 nor do I think you need to put this in. 22 I think you can probably make the 23 contention you want to make to the 24 Supreme Court without necessarily having 25 this document as an admitted exhibit.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">540</p> <p>1 he's been describing. Okay? 2 MR. TUCKER: Your Honor. 3 MR. LEVINE: Wait. Excuse me. 4 So this is simply to show a 5 correlation between the existing geographic 6 Congressional districts and this simulated 7 plan. We're doing that for two reasons: 8 Your Honor, one is to simply show, for 9 instance, that Congressman Thompson, who 10 represents the Third District in the 11 current-numbered district in Erie, would be 12 able to keep his seat with the current 13 map -- with the 308 Map, with the Figure 1 14 map. 15 So, for instance, it's simply -- 16 THE COURT: I understand. But, 17 Mr. Levine, it seems, to me, what you're 18 doing is you're making argument. You're 19 not -- you're not -- you're not providing -- 20 what this document is is apparently 21 illustrative of probably facts that are 22 already stipulated to. 23 Is that fair? 24 MR. LEVINE: Well, not completely, 25 which is why I'm just trying to close the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">542</p> <p>1 So for that reason and others, I'm 2 going to sustain the objection, and we're 3 not admitting Stack Exhibit 4. 4 Was Number 5 marked? 5 MR. LEVINE: Well, 5 was simply -- 6 again, it's the same map showing the 7 numbers, because -- Your Honor, again, I 8 would ask you, not only -- I'm showing, for 9 instance, where the 14th District is for 10 incumbency, but I would also like to compare 11 that this Figure 1 map will actually show 12 considerable improvement in terms of future 13 witnesses that will be testifying at this 14 trial. 15 THE COURT: Well, you can try to 16 use those with future witnesses. But, 17 again, this particular witness -- as I 18 understood Dr. Chen's testimony, he did not 19 opine on what would be or would not be a 20 lawful map. He opined on a comparison of 21 maps in terms of certain characteristics. 22 I think you are trying to take the 23 position that his maps are lawful and the 24 current plan is not. I'm not sure that 25 works. And I also don't think you marked it</p>



CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">543</p> <p>1 during your examination of him. 2 So I'm not admitting 5. 3 What about 6? I don't have 6 being 4 marked. 5 Did you mark it? 6 MR. LEVINE: No, 6 -- I am not 7 offering that at this point -- 8 THE COURT: Okay. 9 MR. LEVINE: -- 7, I'm not offering; 10 8, I'm not offering at this point. 11 Nine. 12 THE COURT: Okay. Exhibit 9. 13 Any objection to Stack Exhibit 9? 14 MR. TUCKER: I mean, I think this is 15 the same as the prior -- I think -- sorry. 16 I'm losing track, Your Honor, but I think 17 Stack Exhibit 5, it's just another -- 18 THE COURT: No, 9. 19 MR. LEVINE: Nine is using the 20 Figure 1 Congressional numbers. 21 MR. TUCKER: Okay. I'm just 22 showing -- taking the -- 23 THE WITNESS: For instance, the 24 Figure 1 has the northwestern Congressional 25 district just arbitrarily numbered as 12. I</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">545</p> <p>1 December 2011. I believe this map is 2 displaying the home addresses of the current 3 2017 Congressional incumbents. It's a very 4 different data set. 5 MR. LEVINE: And, Your Honor, I'm 6 entitled as part of this case to show a 7 potential remedy. I mean, they can 8 show -- they want to show where residences 9 are in terms of trying to justify the 10 legislative action in 2011. That's fine. 11 But I can -- I also have the right to go in 12 front of the Supreme Court and say, This is 13 a map that meets the criteria and, by the 14 way, this is where the incumbents currently 15 reside under this potential map. 16 I don't think we need Dr. Chen to 17 offer that as a potential remedy -- 18 THE COURT: Then why are you 19 offering it while Dr. Chen is on the stand? 20 MR. LEVINE: I'm simply trying to -- 21 it was his map. I'm simply showing the 22 points where the -- where the residence is, 23 right, just as counsel here was asking him 24 this identical question about where the 25 Congressmen's residences are vis-a-vis the</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">544</p> <p>1 kept that for this. And I'm just simply -- 2 the only difference is I'm showing that the 3 residence of Thompson -- the residence of 4 the Congressman simply based on the 5 stipulation of the parties. 6 MR. TUCKER: Your Honor, at this 7 point, there hasn't been any witness that's 8 been able to authenticate these maps. 9 MR. LEVINE: No. This map is 10 identical -- this map is identical to 11 Figure 1, Simulation 308, which is already 12 in evidence. 13 But this is Petitioner Map 3, and 14 then I simply took the stipulation of all of 15 the parties here that said the various 16 Congressmen reside at these residences, and 17 I put the residences in. 18 And I could go through and show how 19 Congressman Kelly lives in Butler County. 20 In fact, these -- many of these are the 21 identical points that they were showing in 22 their maps. 23 MR. TORCHINSKY: Excuse me, 24 Your Honor. The maps that we displayed on 25 the screen showed the incumbents as of</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">546</p> <p>1 maps. It's just for that limited purpose 2 we're trying to make that comparison. 3 THE COURT: Is there any -- is 4 there any concern by -- I'll put Petitioners 5 in here, too. Why not? -- by any of the 6 parties that this map, at least as it is 7 depicted, does not accurately represent the 8 district breakdowns as reflected in 9 Dr. Chen's 308 simulation? 10 MR. TORCHINSKY: Your Honor, 11 Dr. Chen's 308 simulation as presented in 12 his report contained his Simulated Map 308 13 and his Simulated Map 308 with the 2010 14 incumbents' home addresses plotted on the 15 map -- 16 THE COURT: That wasn't my 17 question. 18 My question is, Is this consistent 19 with the districts reflected in his Map 308? 20 MR. TORCHINSKY: Yes, Your Honor, I 21 believe the districts there are -- do 22 reflect Dr. Chen's Map 308, but he never, in 23 his report anywhere, plotted the addresses 24 of current incumbents. 25 THE COURT: Okay. So what I'm</p>

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">547</p> <p>1 going to do to try and move this along, 2 Mr. Levine, is I'm going to allow you to 3 admit Stack Exhibit 9 but not as substantive 4 evidence, but as illustrative evidence. And 5 you can use it -- again, I don't think I 6 have to do this because I think you could do 7 it anyway in your briefs, but I will let 8 this in as illustrative evidence. 9 And you can tie it up in terms -- in 10 your briefs in terms of the stipulation, but 11 I'll at least let this into the record for 12 illustrative purposes only. 13 So it is admitted only for that 14 purpose, Stack 9. 15 - - - 16 (Whereupon, Stack Exhibit Number 9 was 17 admitted into evidence.) 18 - - - 19 MR. LEVINE: All right. And then 20 Stack 10 was exactly -- the exact same 21 exhibit as Stack 9. It simply showed the 22 renumbering to correlate to the current 23 geographic Congressional districts. 24 And I can put that to another 25 witness if you'd like, but the same</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">549</p> <p>1 slide it in? 2 MR. TUCKER: We can slide it in, but 3 we can also get a three-hole punch to make 4 sure it goes in easily. 5 THE COURT: Why don't you just 6 slide it in for now? We can say it's done. 7 MR. TUCKER: It works for us. 8 MR. LEWIS: It works for us. 9 (Pause.) 10 - - - 11 REDIRECT EXAMINATION 12 - - - 13 BY MR. JACOBSON: 14 <b>Q. Good afternoon.</b> 15 A. Good afternoon, sir. 16 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, how many Congressional</b> 17 <b>districts are in Pennsylvania?</b> 18 A. There are currently 18. 19 <b>Q. And how many simulated maps did you</b> 20 <b>create in total?</b> 21 A. I created -- my computer created a 22 total of 1,000 simulated maps. 23 <b>Q. Now I think this is even math that we</b> 24 <b>can all do here.</b> 25 <b>So how many total simulated districts</b></p>
<p style="text-align: right;">548</p> <p>1 exercise. It's simply -- 2 THE COURT: Nine I'm not going to 3 admit -- or 10 I'm not going to admit. 4 MR. LEVINE: All right. Thank you, 5 Your Honor. 6 Thank you, Dr. Chen. 7 THE WITNESS: Thank you, sir. 8 THE COURT: Any other 9 cross-examination of Dr. Chen? 10 (Pause.) 11 MS. HANGLEY: No, Your Honor. 12 THE COURT: Redirect? 13 MR. JACOBSON: Thank you, 14 Your Honor. 15 THE COURT: Can we go off the 16 record for a minute, please? 17 - - - 18 (Whereupon, a discussion was held off 19 the record.) 20 - - - 21 MR. LEWIS: Your Honor, we'll make 22 sure this gets included in the official 23 binders. 24 THE COURT: Thank you. 25 Do you want to do that now and just</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">550</p> <p>1 <b>did you create, not maps, but districts?</b> 2 A. The computer created a total of 18,000 3 simulated districts. 4 <b>Q. Now, Counsel, I believe -- I'm sorry --</b> 5 <b>Dr. Chen, Legislative Respondents' counsel showed you</b> 6 <b>a series of maps that were -- they represented were</b> 7 <b>drawn from your thousand maps, correct?</b> 8 A. Yes, sir. 9 <b>Q. And would it be fair to say that, in</b> 10 <b>total, they showed you about, let's say, 10</b> 11 <b>districts -- again, not maps, but districts that they</b> 12 <b>pointed to what they called "irregularities" in?</b> 13 A. Yes, sir, it sounds about right, about 14 10 or so. 15 <b>Q. Again, this is -- well, slightly harder</b> 16 <b>math.</b> 17 <b>How -- 10 divided by 18,000 is</b> 18 <b>around -- roughly how many? What percentage?</b> 19 THE COURT: Counsel, are you really 20 asking him to do math? Isn't this something 21 you could argue? 22 BY MR. JACOBSON: 23 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, would you consider 10 a</b> 24 <b>representative sample of 18,000 districts?</b> 25 A. No, sir, not at all.</p>

551	<p>1 MR. JACOBSON: If we could pull up</p> <p>2 --</p> <p>3 BY MR. JACOBSON:</p> <p>4 <b>Q. And, in fact, if we took your 18,000</b></p> <p>5 <b>districts, and if I wanted to go through and pick 10</b></p> <p>6 <b>that I would consider, you know, the most irregular</b></p> <p>7 <b>looking, would that be very difficult to do?</b></p> <p>8 A. No; that would be pretty easy to do.</p> <p>9 MR. JACOBSON: Now if we could pull</p> <p>10 up Legislative Respondents -- the one they</p> <p>11 marked for identification as 36, please.</p> <p>12 That was map 228, I believe.</p> <p>13 BY MR. JACOBSON:</p> <p>14 <b>Q. And, Dr. Chen, do you have that in</b></p> <p>15 <b>front of you?</b></p> <p>16 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>17 <b>Q. Now, this was one of the maps they</b></p> <p>18 <b>showed you -- is that correct --</b></p> <p>19 <b>Legislative Respondents' counsel?</b></p> <p>20 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. And looking at this map, they -- they</b></p> <p>22 <b>represented that Dr. Gimpel created it, correct?</b></p> <p>23 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. Did Dr. Gimpel put the county lines on</b></p> <p>25 <b>this map?</b></p>	553	<p>1 THE COURT: It's actually Clarion.</p> <p>2 THE WITNESS: Clarion. Thank you,</p> <p>3 Your Honor.</p> <p>4 THE COURT: And it's not Lebanon;</p> <p>5 it's Lebanon.</p> <p>6 (Laughter.)</p> <p>7 BY MR. JACOBSON:</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Right around there? Is that right?</b></p> <p>9 <b>We're pointing at it with my laser.</b></p> <p>10 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Now, I believe -- and if I'm</b></p> <p>12 <b>misrecalling, this might have been one of the</b></p> <p>13 <b>examples they pointed out as an anomalous-looking</b></p> <p>14 <b>district line because it was all squiggly; is that</b></p> <p>15 <b>right?</b></p> <p>16 A. I think so. I can't recall every</p> <p>17 single one they pointed out, but we were certainly</p> <p>18 around that area of the State.</p> <p>19 MR. JACOBSON: If we can now pull up</p> <p>20 Petitioners' Exhibit 68.</p> <p>21 BY MR. JACOBSON:</p> <p>22 <b>Q. And if we could -- Dr. Chen, I'm going</b></p> <p>23 <b>to represent to you that this is a map of the actual</b></p> <p>24 <b>enacted Congressional districts in Pennsylvania, but</b></p> <p>25 <b>that also shows the county lines.</b></p>
552	<p>1 A. No, sir, he did not.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Could Dr. Gimpel have put the county</b></p> <p>3 <b>lines on your map in your experience as someone who's</b></p> <p>4 <b>worked with GIS software?</b></p> <p>5 A. Yes, sir. That would have been very</p> <p>6 easy to do.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Now, Dr. Chen, could some of the</b></p> <p>8 <b>irregular shapes -- and I'm just using their</b></p> <p>9 <b>terminology, "irregular shapes" -- that they showed</b></p> <p>10 <b>you in terms of districts -- could those be caused by</b></p> <p>11 <b>the shapes of the actual counties?</b></p> <p>12 A. Yes, sir. I mean, basically, when</p> <p>13 district lines follow counties, you do sometimes get</p> <p>14 irregular-shaped districts.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, in this particular example in</b></p> <p>16 <b>front of you, I'd like to -- to point you to the</b></p> <p>17 <b>western portion of the State. And if you can see it,</b></p> <p>18 <b>it's between Clarion and Armstrong County.</b></p> <p>19 <b>Do you see where I'm talking about?</b></p> <p>20 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. Do you see the sort of squiggly line</b></p> <p>22 <b>that separates the two of them, which is also a</b></p> <p>23 <b>district line in this example?</b></p> <p>24 A. Yes, sir, I see that very squiggly,</p> <p>25 long line there between Clarion and Armstrong.</p>	554	<p>1 <b>Will you accept that representation?</b></p> <p>2 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>3 MR. JACOBSON: If we could zoom in</p> <p>4 the portion that divides Clarion and -- I</p> <p>5 probably just said it wrong, didn't I? --</p> <p>6 the -- Armstrong and the county that's north</p> <p>7 of Armstrong.</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.</p> <p>9 BY MR. JACOBSON:</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Now, does that -- do you recognize that</b></p> <p>11 <b>squiggly line from something we talked about in the</b></p> <p>12 <b>last 30 seconds or so?</b></p> <p>13 A. Yes, sir, I recognize that same</p> <p>14 squiggly line where it appears Allegheny River</p> <p>15 creates a very squiggly border between Clarion and</p> <p>16 Armstrong Counties.</p> <p>17 <b>Q. So in your expert opinion, could the</b></p> <p>18 <b>squiggly line that appeared on the district that</b></p> <p>19 <b>Legislative Respondents pointed out to you have been</b></p> <p>20 <b>caused because it was just a separation of the</b></p> <p>21 <b>county?</b></p> <p>22 A. Yes, sir. That squiggly line gets</p> <p>23 created when you have a districting process that</p> <p>24 attempts to minimize the splitting of counties; in</p> <p>25 other words, the follow county boundaries, a</p>

555	<p>1 traditional districting principle. That squiggly 2 line is what happens when you have district lines 3 that attempt to follow the county boundaries right 4 there.</p> <p>5 THE COURT: Counsel, I'm confused. 6 I thought you said the squiggly line was a 7 river.</p> <p>8 MR. JACOBSON: Well, the squiggly 9 line -- the light lines that we see there 10 are the county boundaries. Now, it might 11 also be that it's a river that separates the 12 counties there. I don't know that.</p> <p>13 THE COURT: So you're proffering 14 that that is -- that squiggly line is the 15 county boundary between Armstrong and 16 Clarion? Is that your proffer?</p> <p>17 MR. JACOBSON: Yes, Your Honor. All 18 of the sort of dotted line on Petitioners' 19 68 are the county boundaries.</p> <p>20 If we could zoom out, it might be 21 easier to see.</p> <p>22 THE COURT: Okay. 23 Okay. Thank you.</p> <p>24 BY MR. JACOBSON: 25 <b>Q. If we can now -- Dr. Chen, if we could</b></p>	557	<p>1 portion of this map.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Counsel -- I'm sorry -- Dr. Chen, I'm</b> 3 <b>going to represent to you that if we pulled up a -- a</b> 4 <b>map that showed the borders of all the municipalities</b> 5 <b>in Pennsylvania, we'd see a lot of little squiggly</b> 6 <b>lines right there that had those similar sort of</b> 7 <b>borders.</b></p> <p>8 <b>Will you accept that representation?</b></p> <p>9 A. Yes, sir. I certainly looked at 10 municipality boundary shapefiles in Pennsylvania, and 11 I can affirm that you do see lots of squiggly lines.</p> <p>12 <b>Q. So given that, assuming my</b> 13 <b>representation is accurate, would that explain the</b> 14 <b>squiggly lines that we see here on your simulated</b> 15 <b>map?</b></p> <p>16 A. Yes, sir, assuming that you have a 17 districting process that is trying to follow 18 municipal boundaries. If you had a districting 19 process that ignores those, then that wouldn't really 20 be an issue. But assuming you were trying to follow 21 this traditional districting principle of adhering to 22 municipal boundaries, then, certainly, that can 23 happen.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. And going back to counties for a</b> 25 <b>second --</b></p>
556	<p>1 <b>go back now, I want to look at Map 20, which</b> 2 <b>was -- that Legislative Respondents showed you, which</b> 3 <b>is -- I believe they marked for identification as</b> 4 <b>Number 33.</b></p> <p>5 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. Now, Dr. Chen, you've already said that</b> 7 <b>Dr. Gimpel did not put the county lines on his maps.</b> 8 <b>Did he put the municipality lines on</b> 9 <b>his map?</b></p> <p>10 A. No, sir, he did not.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Would it have been difficult for him to</b> 12 <b>put the municipality lines on his maps?</b></p> <p>13 A. It would be very easy to do so, sir.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. I want to show you -- if you look just</b> 15 <b>to the right on Bedford in the southern end of the</b> 16 <b>State right here.</b></p> <p>17 <b>Do you see what I'm describing --</b></p> <p>18 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. -- between Bedford and Fulton, I</b> 20 <b>believe?</b></p> <p>21 <b>I believe this was an example that</b> 22 <b>opposing counsel and Legislative Respondents' counsel</b> 23 <b>showed you as purported anomaly or irregularity in</b> 24 <b>your -- in your maps; is that correct?</b></p> <p>25 A. I do recall we were discussing this</p>	558	<p>1 MR. JACOBSON: Can we pull up 2 Petitioners' Exhibit 68, please?</p> <p>3 BY MR. JACOBSON: 4 <b>Q. Again, this is the same map of the</b> 5 <b>enacted map showing the county boundaries.</b> 6 <b>Now, I believe Legislative Respondents'</b> 7 <b>counsel referred several times -- I think he used the</b> 8 <b>word "sorcerer" to describe what some of your</b> 9 <b>simulated districts look like.</b></p> <p>10 MR. JACOBSON: If we can zoom in on 11 the south where Perry and Cumberland 12 Counties are on this map, which is I believe 13 right here; is that right?</p> <p>14 BY MR. JACOBSON: 15 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, I don't know if you can see</b> 16 <b>it from the screen in front of you, the county lines</b> 17 <b>for Perry and North Cumberland?</b></p> <p>18 A. Yes, sir.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. And is it fair to characterize them as</b> 20 <b>sort of angled up and to the right and sort of long</b> 21 <b>slivers? I don't know if that's the best</b> 22 <b>terminology, but would you -- is that a fair</b> 23 <b>characterization of the shapes of those counties?</b></p> <p>24 A. It does look sorcerer-like, yes, sir.</p> <p>25 <b>Q. Now, could those county shapes that we</b></p>

REDIRECT EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

559	<p>1 just saw -- could that explain the sorcerer-like                  2 images that we saw on the simulated maps that                  3 opposing counsel walked you through?                  4 A. Assuming that it was a districting                  5 process that followed county boundaries and attempted                  6 to avoid splitting up counties, then yes. And,                  7 obviously, that is what my simulated algorithm                  8 attempted to do in both sets.                  9 So yes, sir.                  10 <b>Q. Now, Dr. Chen, I know you made this</b>                  11 <b>point several times, so I'll be very brief on it.</b>                  12 <b>All of these maps were from what</b>                  13 <b>simulation -- when I say "these maps," the maps that</b>                  14 <b>Legislative Respondents' counsel showed you.</b>                  15 <b>What simulation set were they from?</b>                  16 A. Well, they were entirely showing me                  17 maps from Simulation Set 2, the set of simulations                  18 that intentionally attempts to protect as many                  19 incumbents as possible.                  20 <b>Q. And if they had showed you -- or if you</b>                  21 <b>just looked at maps in Simulation Set 1, would we</b>                  22 <b>see -- what would you expect we would see in terms of</b>                  23 <b>the number of sort of irregularly shaped districts,</b>                  24 <b>again, to use their words?</b>                  25 A. I quantitatively analyzed that in terms</p>	561	<p>1 incumbents, all 500 of the simulated plans in this                  2 Set 2 were very significantly more geographically                  3 compact than the enacted plan, and they were more                  4 geographically compact whichever measure of                  5 compactness you used.                  6 Just as an example, the Reock score of                  7 the simulated plans ranges from about .33 all the way                  8 up to .43. The enacted plan has a Reock score of all                  9 the way down to .28. Whichever measure of                  10 compactness you use, it was very clear that the                  11 enacted plan was not only outside of the entire range                  12 but was very significantly lower in terms of overall                  13 geographic compactness than every single one of the                  14 500 simulated plans.                  15 MR. JACOBSON: My apologies.                  16 I'd like to pull up Table 3 from                  17 Dr. Chen's report. And I can find that                  18 exact number in a second, the exhibit.                  19 I apologize, Your Honor.                  20 THE COURT: While we're doing that,                  21 Legislative Respondents' counsel, can I have                  22 a full copy of Legislative Respondents'                  23 30 -- what was that, 31?                  24 MR. LEWIS: Thirty-nine.                  25 THE COURT: Yes, the article. I</p>
560	<p>1 of compactness, and I found that the simulated plans                  2 in Simulation Set Number 1 were more geographically                  3 compact than in Set 2.                  4 And we discussed that at great length                  5 yesterday, but, obviously, it's because you are                  6 intentionally trying to reach out and protect 17                  7 incumbents in Simulation Set Number 2.                  8 So, certainly, the plans in Set 1 are                  9 quite a bit more geographically compact.                  10 MR. JACOBSON: And if we could pull                  11 up Petitioners' -- I don't know the                  12 exhibit -- it's Figure 10 -- sorry --                  13 Figure 7 from the Chen report. I'll pull up                  14 the exact exhibit number in a moment.                  15 BY MR. JACOBSON:                  16 <b>Q. We don't even need the exhibit for</b>                  17 <b>this.</b>                  18 <b>Dr. Chen, even given that sort of</b>                  19 <b>sacrifice of compactness moving from Set 1 to Set 2</b>                  20 <b>that you just described, what did you find in looking</b>                  21 <b>at the compactness of your plans and Simulation Set</b>                  22 <b>Number 2 versus the enacted -- the compactness of the</b>                  23 <b>enacted Act 31 plan?</b>                  24 A. I found that even in Simulation Set 2,                  25 the set of simulations that intentionally protects 17</p>	562	<p>1 think it's 39, maybe.                  2 MR. TUCKER: Yes, I believe it's 39,                  3 Your Honor.                  4 THE COURT: Okay.                  5 MR. JACOBSON: Apologies. It's                  6 Petitioners' Exhibit 11.                  7 THE COURT: Thank you.                  8 You can file that.                  9 BY MR. JACOBSON:                  10 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, I believe</b>                  11 <b>Legislative Respondents' counsel showed you this</b>                  12 <b>chart; is that correct?</b>                  13 A. Yes, sir.                  14 <b>Q. And I also believe on all of the</b>                  15 <b>simulated maps that they showed you, that they walked</b>                  16 <b>you through, that Dr. Gimpel created -- and I could</b>                  17 <b>be mistaken, but I believe on all of those -- one of</b>                  18 <b>the two incumbents that was compared -- that was</b>                  19 <b>paired in all of those was Representative Brady.</b>                  20 <b>Does that sound right?</b>                  21 A. Yes, sir.                  22 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, in your simulations, what was</b>                  23 <b>the most common pairing of two incumbents?</b>                  24 A. In the simulated plans in Simulation                  25 Set Number 2, the most common pairing was the pairing</p>

563	<p>1 of Jim Gerlach and Pat Meehan that occurred</p> <p>2 40.2 percent of the time.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Thank you, Dr. Chen.</b></p> <p>4 <b>Now, Legislative Respondents' counsel</b></p> <p>5 <b>also asked you how many maps you had looked at, and I</b></p> <p>6 <b>believe you said a handful of them. I think you</b></p> <p>7 <b>might have said up to 10, if I'm remembering right.</b></p> <p>8 <b>When you said "looked at," were you</b></p> <p>9 <b>referring to just visually looking at?</b></p> <p>10 A. Yes, sir. I thought that's what the</p> <p>11 question was -- was asking. Obviously, I -- when I</p> <p>12 was talking about maps, that I had actually taken the</p> <p>13 shapefile, printed out on something like a PDF</p> <p>14 document and actually looked at. That's what I</p> <p>15 thought the question was asking me.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. And did you analyze the data of all</b></p> <p>17 <b>thousand of your maps?</b></p> <p>18 A. Oh, of course, I did. That's what I</p> <p>19 normally do in my research process. I analyze --</p> <p>20 meaning by computer, I analyze every single simulated</p> <p>21 plan that my computer produces. That's how I always</p> <p>22 do my research.</p> <p>23 <b>Q. Now, on Simulation Set Number 2 --</b></p> <p>24 <b>MR. JACOBSON: And keeping this same</b></p> <p>25 <b>exhibit up if we could. Sorry about that.</b></p>	565	<p>1 someone could have represented that that was the</p> <p>2 General Assembly's goal or attempt.</p> <p>3 And, in fact, that's why I specifically</p> <p>4 asked that question -- Petitioners' counsel -- I</p> <p>5 asked Petitioners' counsel to tell me every</p> <p>6 nonpartisan criteria considered by the</p> <p>7 General Assembly. Petitioners' counsel told me that</p> <p>8 the General Assembly refused to turn that information</p> <p>9 over.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. And could you have created a thousand</b></p> <p>11 <b>simulations incorporating that particular nonpartisan</b></p> <p>12 <b>criterion?</b></p> <p>13 A. Absolutely, sir.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. And if I had -- if -- if Petitioners'</b></p> <p>15 <b>counsel had given you different nonpartisan</b></p> <p>16 <b>criterion, for instance, a particular county that, no</b></p> <p>17 <b>matter what, shouldn't be split, could you have</b></p> <p>18 <b>incorporated that into your simulations?</b></p> <p>19 A. Absolutely, sir. I would very gladly</p> <p>20 have done so.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, I only have two more</b></p> <p>22 <b>questions.</b></p> <p>23 <b>I believe you were asked about a</b></p> <p>24 <b>concept called "CORE retention"; is that correct?</b></p> <p>25 A. Yes, sir.</p>
564	<p>1 BY MR. JACOBSON:</p> <p>2 <b>Q. I believe you received several</b></p> <p>3 <b>questions about why you -- the -- the most common</b></p> <p>4 <b>incumbents were paired in the eastern part of the</b></p> <p>5 <b>State.</b></p> <p>6 <b>Does that sound right?</b></p> <p>7 A. Yes, sir. I recall that question.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. And you -- I believe you also received</b></p> <p>9 <b>questions earlier in cross-examination about whether</b></p> <p>10 <b>you studied potential efforts not to pair -- or to</b></p> <p>11 <b>specifically pair two incumbents in Western</b></p> <p>12 <b>Pennsylvania.</b></p> <p>13 <b>Does that sound right?</b></p> <p>14 A. Yes, sir. I recall that question.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Dr. Chen, if you had been told -- if</b></p> <p>16 <b>you had been provided, by Legislative Respondents, an</b></p> <p>17 <b>official document of some sort that said that a</b></p> <p>18 <b>nonpartisan criterion that they used or considered</b></p> <p>19 <b>was they specifically wanted to only pair two</b></p> <p>20 <b>incumbents in Western Pennsylvania but in a</b></p> <p>21 <b>nonpartisan fashion, is that something you could have</b></p> <p>22 <b>incorporated into your algorithm?</b></p> <p>23 A. Very easily, sir. I absolutely could</p> <p>24 have incorporated any -- any such nonpartisan</p> <p>25 districting criteria that was set forth to me if</p>	566	<p>1 <b>Q. If -- if -- I want you to accept as a</b></p> <p>2 <b>hypothetical that the prior districting plan, prior</b></p> <p>3 <b>to the Act 31, was gerrymandered to favor</b></p> <p>4 <b>Republicans.</b></p> <p>5 <b>Will you accept that as a hypothetical?</b></p> <p>6 A. I accept that hypothetical.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. If that were the case and the -- and</b></p> <p>8 <b>we -- and a criteria to be used was to maintain a</b></p> <p>9 <b>large percentage of the existing districts, what --</b></p> <p>10 <b>what bias would that introduce into the analysis?</b></p> <p>11 A. Well, obviously, if you start with an</p> <p>12 already gerrymandered map and you say that our</p> <p>13 districting consideration is to keep together those</p> <p>14 same districts as much as possible in the new map,</p> <p>15 then you are going to end up with a new map that is</p> <p>16 just as gerrymandered or very close to as</p> <p>17 gerrymandered as that previous map that you</p> <p>18 previously started with.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. The final question, Dr. Chen: In your</b></p> <p>20 <b>expert report and your testimony that you've opined</b></p> <p>21 <b>on today -- or yesterday as well -- what did you find</b></p> <p>22 <b>was the partisan intent in drawing Act 131?</b></p> <p>23 A. I found that there was a partisan</p> <p>24 intent to favor Republicans.</p> <p>25 <b>Q. I'm sorry. I misstated my question.</b></p>

REDIRECT EXAMINATION - JOWEI CHEN, PH.D.

567	<p>1                   <b>What criteria did you find predominated</b>  2                   <b>in drawing this Act 131 plan?</b>  3                   A.    I found --  4                   MR. TUCKER: Objection, Your Honor.  5                   This exceeds the scope of direct  6                   examination.  7                   MR. JACOBSON: It's literally his  8                   entire expert report, Your Honor.  9                   THE COURT: I'm not sure.  10                  As I understood his testimony on  11                  direct, he indicated -- his testimony is,  12                  essentially -- as I understand your expert  13                  opinion -- and I want you to correct me if  14                  I'm wrong -- his expert opinion is if you  15                  apply traditional -- what he refers to as  16                  traditional district -- redistricting  17                  principles -- what he has described as  18                  traditional redistrict principles, either  19                  separately or in cooperation with incumbent  20                  protection, it doesn't explain alone the  21                  deviations in compactness and all the other  22                  criteria, plus what he viewed as the  23                  political results of the election.  24                  I think that was his --  25                  MR. JACOBSON: Could I try to</p>	569	<p>1                   <b>districting criteria even if you include a</b>  2                   <b>hypothetical goal of not pairing 17 of 19 incumbents?</b>  3                   A.    Yes, sir, that's exactly what I found.  4                   I found that partisan intent predominated over  5                   traditional districting criteria even if one wants to  6                   account for this hypothetical goal of protecting as  7                   many incumbents as possible.  8                   MR. JACOBSON: Thank you, Dr. Chen.  9                   THE WITNESS: Thank you, sir.  10                  MR. JACOBSON: We excuse the  11                  witness, Your Honor.  12                  THE COURT: I think you're done,  13                  Dr. Chen.  14                  THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.  15                  PRESIDING OFFICER: You may step  16                  down.  17                  (The witness is excused.)  18                  MR. FREEDMAN: The Petitioners call  19                  John Kennedy. We're ready.  20                  THE COURT: Let me adjust myself  21                  here for a second, unless the Court would  22                  like to take a break.  23  24  25</p>
568	<p>1                   rephrase the question to be a little bit  2                   more precise, Your Honor?  3                   THE COURT: I do, because I don't  4                   think he specifically offered an opinion as  5                   to what the General Assembly's intent was in  6                   crafting this plan --  7                   MR. JACOBSON: Okay.  8                   THE COURT: -- but you can ask him  9                   again.  10                  MR. JACOBSON: Thank you, Your Honor  11                  . And I'll ask. And if we still have an  12                  issue --  13                  THE COURT: I don't think that was  14                  part of his initial testimony.  15                  BY MR. JACOBSON:  16                  <b>Q.    Dr. Chen, did you find that predominant</b>  17                  <b>intent -- sorry -- that partisan intent predominated</b>  18                  <b>over the traditional districting criteria in the</b>  19                  <b>drawing of this map?</b>  20                  A.    Yes, sir, I found that partisan intent  21                  predominated over traditional districting principles.  22                  I don't, in my report, attribute that intent to any  23                  particular body.  24                  <b>Q.    And, Dr. Chen, did you find that</b>  25                  <b>partisan intent predominated over the traditional</b></p>	570	<p>1                   - - -  2                   JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.,  3                   after having been first duly sworn, was  4                   examined and testified as follows:  5                   - - -  6                   MR. FREEDMAN: Your Honor,  7                   permission to approach the witness to hand  8                   the pointer?  9                   THE COURT: Sure.  10                  You may proceed.  11                  - - -  12                  VOIR DIRE  13                  - - -  14                  BY MR. FREEDMAN:  15                  <b>Q.    Sir, could you state your name for the</b>  16                  <b>record?</b>  17                  A.    Yes. John Kennedy.  18                  <b>Q.    And where are you presently employed?</b>  19                  A.    At West Chester University.  20                  THE COURT: Mr. Kennedy, could you  21                  pull that microphone closer to you, please?  22                  Or is it Dr. Kennedy? Do you have a Ph.D.?  23                  THE WITNESS: I do have a Ph.D.  24                  THE COURT: You've earned it.  25                  Dr. Kennedy it is.</p>

571	<p>1 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Dr. Kennedy, in what capacity are you</b></p> <p>3 <b>employed by West Chester University?</b></p> <p>4 A. I'm a professor to the Department of</p> <p>5 Political Science.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. What is your educational background?</b></p> <p>7 A. I have a Bachelor's and Master's</p> <p>8 degrees at Kutztown University and a Ph.D. from</p> <p>9 Temple University.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. How long have you been at West Chester</b></p> <p>11 <b>University?</b></p> <p>12 A. I've been at West Chester for 20 years.</p> <p>13 <b>Q. And have you taught anywhere else?</b></p> <p>14 A. I have. Prior to that, I taught as an</p> <p>15 adjunct at a number of state and private colleges and</p> <p>16 universities, including Penn State branch campuses</p> <p>17 and Muhlenberg College, Moravian College, and a few</p> <p>18 others.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. What classes do you teach?</b></p> <p>20 A. I teach a number of classes relating to</p> <p>21 American government, including Introductory Class</p> <p>22 American Government. I teach a class on the United</p> <p>23 States Congress, American political parties, state</p> <p>24 and local government. And I've also created two</p> <p>25 classes at West Chester, one entitled Campaigns and</p>	573	<p>1 My primary responsibility was to draw</p> <p>2 up a -- a geographic model for the poll, which we</p> <p>3 used as far as sampling the State's population, which</p> <p>4 proved highly effective. We were correcting all of</p> <p>5 our analysis -- all of our predictions.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. Thank you.</b></p> <p>7 A. I'm sorry. Myself and my codirector</p> <p>8 Dr. Lorraine Bernotsky.</p> <p>9 THE COURT: Counsel, suspend for a</p> <p>10 moment.</p> <p>11 (Pause.)</p> <p>12 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Just to be clear, Dr. Kennedy, have you</b></p> <p>14 <b>ever testified as an expert before?</b></p> <p>15 A. No, I have not.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. Have you ever testified in court</b></p> <p>17 <b>before?</b></p> <p>18 A. No, I have not.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Okay. Are you familiar with</b></p> <p>20 <b>redistricting?</b></p> <p>21 A. Yes, I am.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. How are you familiar with</b></p> <p>23 <b>redistricting?</b></p> <p>24 A. Well, I've studied -- I've studied it,</p> <p>25 I certainly taught about it, and I also contain a</p>
572	<p>1 Elections, and the other entitled Pennsylvania</p> <p>2 Government and Politics.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. What, sir, do you consider to be your</b></p> <p>4 <b>fields of academic expertise?</b></p> <p>5 A. Pennsylvania government and politics.</p> <p>6 I've written three books on Pennsylvania politics:</p> <p>7 one entitled The Contemporary Legislature, which was</p> <p>8 published in 1999; one entitled Pennsylvania</p> <p>9 Elections, Statewide Contests Since 1950, which was</p> <p>10 later revised in 19- -- in 2014; and, also, most</p> <p>11 recently this fall, I was -- I was -- I published a</p> <p>12 book entitled Pennsylvania Government and Politics.</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Have you looked at all at questions of</b></p> <p>14 <b>political geography in your book?</b></p> <p>15 A. Yes, I have. I've looked at political</p> <p>16 geographic questions in context of my book on</p> <p>17 Pennsylvania elections in particular. I divided the</p> <p>18 State up into different regions and wrote narrative</p> <p>19 on over 100 statewide contests since 1950 through the</p> <p>20 lens of political geography.</p> <p>21 In addition, from 2000 to 2008, I was a</p> <p>22 political analyst for the West Chester University</p> <p>23 Center for Social and Economic Research. During that</p> <p>24 period of time, we conducted a number of statewide</p> <p>25 polls in Pennsylvania.</p>	574	<p>1 passage in my most recent book, Pennsylvania</p> <p>2 Government and Politics, which deals with the most</p> <p>3 recent map.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Are you familiar with gerrymandering?</b></p> <p>5 A. I am.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. How are you familiar with</b></p> <p>7 <b>gerrymandering?</b></p> <p>8 A. Again, I've looked at it; I've</p> <p>9 researched it and taught about it, particularly in my</p> <p>10 U.S. Congress class, Campaigns class and, most</p> <p>11 recently, my Pennsylvania Government and Politics</p> <p>12 class.</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Now, you just testified you haven't</b></p> <p>14 <b>testified as an expert before.</b></p> <p>15 <b>Are there other areas where,</b></p> <p>16 <b>professionally, you've been recognized as an expert?</b></p> <p>17 A. I have -- from -- I've appeared in a</p> <p>18 number of -- I've -- early 2000s, I was an analyst</p> <p>19 for NBC 10 in Philadelphia, a political analyst. I</p> <p>20 also later served as an analyst for PBS 12 in</p> <p>21 Philadelphia.</p> <p>22 I've been quoted in a number of media</p> <p>23 outlets, including both regional local, regional</p> <p>24 national newspapers, including the Washington Post,</p> <p>25 the L.A. Times, and the Associated Press. I have</p>



575	<p>1 appeared on National Public Radio.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Are you involved with any professional</b></p> <p>3 <b>associations where they recognize your expertise?</b></p> <p>4 A. Yes. I -- I was previously a member of</p> <p>5 the executive committee of the Pennsylvania Political</p> <p>6 Science Association. Currently, I serve on the</p> <p>7 editorial board of Commonwealth, which is the journal</p> <p>8 of the Pennsylvania Political Science Association.</p> <p>9 I've served as advisor to college Republicans and</p> <p>10 college Democrats at West Chester University.</p> <p>11 In 2014 -- excuse me -- in 2015, I was</p> <p>12 selected to be the keynote speaker at the</p> <p>13 Undergraduate Research Conference held in the State</p> <p>14 Capitol. And in 2006, I was honored to have been</p> <p>15 selected by, then, the office of Speaker of the</p> <p>16 House, John Perzel, to be one of the guest presenters</p> <p>17 at the 100th anniversary of the State Capitol</p> <p>18 Building.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Have you presided over any academic</b></p> <p>20 <b>conferences that concern the questions of</b></p> <p>21 <b>redistricting?</b></p> <p>22 A. Yes, I have. In 2012, I was the chair</p> <p>23 and panelist for the Plenary Panel at the</p> <p>24 Pennsylvania Political Science Association with --</p> <p>25 which dealt with redistricting. The guest speaker</p>	577	<p>1 have been deprived of their ability to elect</p> <p>2 individuals of their choice due to the map.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. What questions have you been asked to</b></p> <p>4 <b>address here today?</b></p> <p>5 A. Yes, I was asked to address the</p> <p>6 question of whether or not this 2011 Map has</p> <p>7 negative -- has a negative impact on Pennsylvania's</p> <p>8 communities of interest and, if so, can we make any</p> <p>9 conclusions about the partisan overall effect of it.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. How did you go about answering those</b></p> <p>11 <b>questions?</b></p> <p>12 A. Well, first, I took a look at -- and a</p> <p>13 detailed look at the current map, the 2011 Map; and</p> <p>14 then, second, I went and looked at previous maps,</p> <p>15 beginning in 1966, which was the beginning of sort of</p> <p>16 the modern era of redistricting; third, I looked to</p> <p>17 see whether there are any differences between the</p> <p>18 current map and previous maps, whether there are</p> <p>19 anomalies present and, if so, I looked to see whether</p> <p>20 or not there might be some partisan impressions</p> <p>21 relating to those anomalies.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. How does your expertise in Pennsylvania</b></p> <p>23 <b>elections, political history and geography help you</b></p> <p>24 <b>to address these questions?</b></p> <p>25 A. Well, based upon my experience in</p>
576	<p>1 was one of the mapmakers in -- in Pennsylvania.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Have you ever won any awards</b></p> <p>3 <b>professionally?</b></p> <p>4 A. I was -- I was awarded the Outstanding</p> <p>5 Teaching Award at West Chester in 2011.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. Okay. Why did you agree to take this</b></p> <p>7 <b>assignment? Why are you here testifying today?</b></p> <p>8 A. Well, I thought it was an interesting</p> <p>9 question to look at whether or not partisan</p> <p>10 considerations would override or can override</p> <p>11 historical criteria in redistricting. It was</p> <p>12 interesting, for me, to go in a very deep level and</p> <p>13 look at how the 2011 Map has evolved and changed from</p> <p>14 previous.</p> <p>15 And it was also an interesting question</p> <p>16 whether or not communities of interest -- how they</p> <p>17 were dealt with in the current map.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. What's your understanding of what this</b></p> <p>19 <b>lawsuit is about?</b></p> <p>20 A. It's my understanding that the lawsuit</p> <p>21 was brought by 18 Democrats from across the</p> <p>22 Commonwealth who believe that the current 2011 Map</p> <p>23 has infringed upon their -- under their Pennsylvania</p> <p>24 Constitutional rights, that they have -- particularly</p> <p>25 as it relates to communities of interest, that they</p>	578	<p>1 writing and teaching about Pennsylvania politics for</p> <p>2 a number of years, I have considerable familiarity</p> <p>3 with Pennsylvania's political history, particularly</p> <p>4 over the last 75 years; I have considerable</p> <p>5 familiarity with Pennsylvania communities; and I also</p> <p>6 have considerable familiarity with elections in</p> <p>7 Pennsylvania.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. What is the purpose of your testimony</b></p> <p>9 <b>today?</b></p> <p>10 A. The purpose of this testimony -- my</p> <p>11 testimony is to look and see how the</p> <p>12 particular -- this particular map impacts communities</p> <p>13 in -- in -- communities of interest in Pennsylvania,</p> <p>14 to look and see whether or not there are anomalies</p> <p>15 present and, if so, does it place non- -- does it</p> <p>16 place partisan considerations over nonpartisan</p> <p>17 considerations.</p> <p>18 MR. FREEDMAN: Thank you.</p> <p>19 At this time, we offer Dr. Kennedy</p> <p>20 as an expert in political science with the</p> <p>21 specialty in the political geography and</p> <p>22 political history of Pennsylvania.</p> <p>23 THE COURT: Any objection?</p> <p>24 MR. TUCKER: No, Your Honor.</p> <p>25 MS. HANGLEY: No, Your Honor.</p>

579	<p>1 MR. TABAS: No.</p> <p>2 THE COURT: Okay. We will accept</p> <p>3 Dr. Kennedy as an expert witness offering</p> <p>4 testimonies in the area of political</p> <p>5 science, including political geography and</p> <p>6 political history, in Pennsylvania.</p> <p>7 MR. FREEDMAN: Thank you,</p> <p>8 Your Honor.</p> <p>9 - - -</p> <p>10 DIRECT EXAMINATION</p> <p>11 - - -</p> <p>12 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Dr. Kennedy, did you reach any</b></p> <p>14 <b>conclusions in this matter?</b></p> <p>15 A. Yes, I did.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. Could you tell us what conclusions you</b></p> <p>17 <b>reached?</b></p> <p>18 A. My conclusion overall was that the</p> <p>19 2011 Map negatively impacts Pennsylvania's</p> <p>20 communities of interest to an unprecedented degree</p> <p>21 and contains more anomalies than ever before.</p> <p>22 In addition, I've concluded that the</p> <p>23 2011 Map places partisan considerations above those</p> <p>24 of communities of interest and disfavors Democrats</p> <p>25 overall -- or I should say favors Republican voters</p>	581	<p>1 A. Yes, I did.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. It's --</b></p> <p>3 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see Exhibit --</p> <p>4 Petitioners' 53?</p> <p>5 THE COURT: Petitioners' Exhibit</p> <p>6 what?</p> <p>7 MR. FREEDMAN: Fifty-three.</p> <p>8 I've got it on my screen there.</p> <p>9 There it goes.</p> <p>10 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, do you recognize</b></p> <p>12 <b>this?</b></p> <p>13 A. Yes, I do.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. What is this?</b></p> <p>15 A. This is my report on Pennsylvania's</p> <p>16 Congressional districts.</p> <p>17 THE COURT: Actually, it's the first</p> <p>18 page of his report.</p> <p>19 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>20 <b>Q. It's the first page of your report.</b></p> <p>21 MR. FREEDMAN: Fair enough,</p> <p>22 Your Honor.</p> <p>23 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>24 <b>Q. And you have a copy of your report with</b></p> <p>25 <b>you, sir, on the stand?</b></p>
580	<p>1 overall over Democrats --</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Over Democratic voters --</b></p> <p>3 A. -- over Democratic voters.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. How did you reach those conclusions?</b></p> <p>5 A. At first, I looked at the -- the</p> <p>6 2011 Map to see how it treated communities of</p> <p>7 interest, whether there were anomalies present,</p> <p>8 whether there are strangely designed districts,</p> <p>9 whether there are things that just don't make sense,</p> <p>10 whether there are tentacles, whether there are</p> <p>11 isthmuses, whether there are other peculiarities</p> <p>12 relating to this campaign -- excuse me -- to this</p> <p>13 particular map.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. And did you -- with regard to your</b></p> <p>15 <b>findings on partisanship, did you do anything when</b></p> <p>16 <b>you found those anomalies?</b></p> <p>17 A. Sure.</p> <p>18 I looked at the election returns and</p> <p>19 see -- and -- in order to observe party -- how</p> <p>20 partisanship was related to these -- the election</p> <p>21 returns, and my conclusion was that this is a</p> <p>22 gerrymandered map and that it gives preference to one</p> <p>23 set of voters over another.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. Did you prepare a report in this</b></p> <p>25 <b>matter?</b></p>	582	<p>1 A. Yes, I do.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Do you have a CV?</b></p> <p>3 A. Yes, I do.</p> <p>4 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see</p> <p>5 Petitioners' 54?</p> <p>6 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, can you identify</b></p> <p>8 <b>this?</b></p> <p>9 A. Yes. That's my curriculum vitae.</p> <p>10 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move</p> <p>11 Exhibit 54 into evidence.</p> <p>12 THE COURT: I think I marked the</p> <p>13 wrong one.</p> <p>14 So you just put 53 and 54 up?</p> <p>15 MR. FREEDMAN: No, I put 53, just</p> <p>16 for identification.</p> <p>17 THE COURT: I'm trying to keep</p> <p>18 track here.</p> <p>19 So 53 you put up, and now you have</p> <p>20 54 and you're moving in 54?</p> <p>21 MR. FREEDMAN: Fifty-four.</p> <p>22 THE COURT: Any objection?</p> <p>23 MR. TUCKER: No, Your Honor.</p> <p>24 MS. HANGLEY: No, Your Honor.</p> <p>25 MR. TABAS: No.</p>

583	<p>1 THE COURT: Exhibit -- Petitioners'</p> <p>2 Exhibit 54 is admitted without objection.</p> <p>3 - - -</p> <p>4 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number</p> <p>5 54 was admitted into evidence.)</p> <p>6 - - -</p> <p>7 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, let's -- I want to</b></p> <p>9 <b>go through some of your conclusions in detail just so</b></p> <p>10 <b>we're talking about the same thing.</b></p> <p>11 <b>Can you just restate your -- your</b></p> <p>12 <b>conclusion in this matter?</b></p> <p>13 A. Yes. I concluded that the 2011</p> <p>14 Congressional district map for Pennsylvania</p> <p>15 negatively impacts Pennsylvania's communities of</p> <p>16 interest to an unprecedented level and -- and</p> <p>17 possesses more anomalies than ever before.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. Okay. That's enough to start with.</b></p> <p>19 <b>So can you explain what you mean by</b></p> <p>20 <b>"community of interest"?</b></p> <p>21 A. Sure. For Pennsylvania's -- for</p> <p>22 Pennsylvanians, community is very important.</p> <p>23 Noted Pennsylvania historian Philip Kline once</p> <p>24 remarked that if you ask a Texan where they're from,</p> <p>25 they'll undoubtedly say they are a Texan. If you ask</p>	585	<p>1 residents of Amish Country. Those who reside in</p> <p>2 James -- in Johnstown have a different identity than</p> <p>3 those who live in Aliquippa. Those that live in</p> <p>4 Allentown have a different identity than those who</p> <p>5 live in Hershey.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. When you travel out of state, where do</b></p> <p>7 <b>you say you're from?</b></p> <p>8 A. Now I say I'm from western</p> <p>9 Montgomery County, but there's still a bit of</p> <p>10 Lehigh Valley in me as well.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. What familiarity do you have with</b></p> <p>12 <b>communities of interest in Pennsylvania?</b></p> <p>13 A. I -- I -- I have studied and looked at</p> <p>14 communities of interest in Pennsylvania extensively.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Now, you said part of your conclusion</b></p> <p>16 <b>was that -- you said that communities of interest in</b></p> <p>17 <b>Pennsylvania have been negatively impacted.</b></p> <p>18 <b>What do you mean by "negatively</b></p> <p>19 <b>impacted"?</b></p> <p>20 A. They've been carved up, they've been</p> <p>21 separated from one another.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. Earlier, we were discussing the term</b></p> <p>23 <b>"gerrymandering."</b></p> <p>24 <b>What does that term mean?</b></p> <p>25 A. Gerrymandering is generally described</p>
584	<p>1 a Pennsylvanian where they're from, they're much more</p> <p>2 likely to respond as their hometown. Pennsylvanians</p> <p>3 identify with their own hometown, with their</p> <p>4 community.</p> <p>5 I often ask my students, particularly</p> <p>6 in my Pennsylvania class, Where do you -- where --</p> <p>7 when you're traveling out of state, if you're on</p> <p>8 vacation, and someone asks you, Where are you from,</p> <p>9 almost always someone will say relating to their</p> <p>10 hometown; rarely will they say they're from</p> <p>11 Pennsylvania.</p> <p>12 Pennsylvanians identify with their</p> <p>13 community, with their hometown, whether it's the</p> <p>14 Lehigh Valley; whether it's the Mon Valley; whether</p> <p>15 it's Easton, or Harrisburg, Erie, Reading; or they</p> <p>16 might be from Delco or Montco. And even individuals</p> <p>17 who come from our largest cities, Philadelphia, are</p> <p>18 probably more likely to respond that they're from the</p> <p>19 Great Northeast or South Philly or Manayunk or</p> <p>20 Roxsborough. Or people from Pittsburgh, more likely</p> <p>21 to respond they're from Shadyside; the Hill District;</p> <p>22 Lawrenceville.</p> <p>23 So the point is, communities are</p> <p>24 important to our identity as Pennsylvanians.</p> <p>25 Residents of Delco have a different identity than</p>	586	<p>1 as the political manipulation of legislative district</p> <p>2 lines to achieve some sort of political result.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. How does a gerrymander take place?</b></p> <p>4 A. There's -- there are several different</p> <p>5 ways to achieve a gerrymander, most notably, by the</p> <p>6 methods cracking and packing.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. What is cracking?</b></p> <p>8 A. Cracking is where you separate, or</p> <p>9 divide, the opposite party's loyalists in order so</p> <p>10 that -- in order that they cannot form a larger,</p> <p>11 cohesive political voice.</p> <p>12 <b>Q. And what is packing?</b></p> <p>13 A. Packing is -- packing is the opposite;</p> <p>14 you're taking individual groups who reside in</p> <p>15 different communities and packing them together</p> <p>16 simply based upon their partisan performance, thereby</p> <p>17 lessening their impact over a broader area.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. People sometimes say that packing is a</b></p> <p>19 <b>natural phenomena, that some sort of clustering of</b></p> <p>20 <b>voters is going to be a feature of every map.</b></p> <p>21 <b>Do you have a response to that?</b></p> <p>22 A. Well, that's not what we're looking at</p> <p>23 here. That -- we're not looking at clustering.</p> <p>24 We're looking at anomalies. We're looking at things</p> <p>25 that aren't natural.</p>

587

1       **Q. And what do you mean by "anomalies"?**  
2       A. Anomalies, you know -- anomalies are --  
3 are ways that effective -- effectuate cracking and  
4 packing, things that don't make sense, appendages,  
5 tentacle --  
6       **Q. What do you mean by an "appendage"?**  
7       A. Appendage is -- you know, an arm going  
8 up from one area to another which doesn't seem to  
9 make sense, an isthmus connecting one community to  
10 another which ordinarily wouldn't have anything in  
11 common.  
12       **Q. You also used the word "tentacle."  
13 What do you mean by "tentacle"?**  
14       A. Tentacle, you know, a narrow -- a  
15 narrow tract of land reaching up, again, and grabbing  
16 communities and bringing them into a certain  
17 district.  
18       **Q. So I want to walk through the basis for  
19 your conclusion about communities of interest being  
20 negatively impacted to an unprecedented degree.**  
21       MR. FREEDMAN: Can we take a look at  
22 Petitioners' 68 --  
23 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
24       **Q. -- which is Map 6 from your report.  
25 Professor Kennedy, do you recognize**

588

1       **this?**  
2       A. This is a Congressional district map of  
3 Pennsylvania's 18 Congressional districts.  
4       MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move  
5 Exhibit 68 into evidence.  
6       THE COURT: Any objection?  
7       MR. TUCKER: No, Your Honor.  
8       THE COURT: Okay. Petitioners' --  
9 Petitioners' Exhibit 68 is admitted without  
10 objection.  
11       - - -  
12       (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number  
13 68 was admitted into evidence.)  
14       - - -  
15       MR. FREEDMAN: Thank you,  
16 Your Honor.  
17 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
18       **Q. Do you want to explain sort of how this  
19 map supports your conclusions?**  
20       A. Sure. If we can, can we look at  
21 certain individual districts first?  
22       **Q. Sure. Do you want to start with  
23 District 3?**  
24       A. How about District 3?  
25       MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see

589

1       Joint Exhibit 8?  
2 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
3       **Q. Professor Kennedy, can you tell us what  
4 this is?**  
5       THE COURT: Did you say  
6 Joint Exhibit 8?  
7       MR. FREEDMAN: Yes, Joint Exhibit  
8 8, not Petitioners' Exhibit 72.  
9       THE COURT: This exhibit is, I  
10 assume, part of the stipulation that's  
11 already a matter of record?  
12       MR. FREEDMAN: Yes, Your Honor.  
13       THE COURT: Okay.  
14 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
15       **Q. Professor Kennedy, can you identify  
16 Joint Exhibit 8?**  
17       A. That's a district outline map of the  
18 Third Congressional District in Pennsylvania.  
19       **Q. Do you want to just -- can you walk us  
20 through the geography of this district?**  
21       A. Sure.  
22       This district begins in the northwest  
23 corner of Pennsylvania in Erie County. It then --  
24 you'll notice the county, itself, is split literally  
25 in half, with the westernmost portion of Erie County

590

1       placed into the Third District and the easternmost  
2 portion of the county placed in the  
3 Fifth Congressional District. It then winds down to  
4 Crawford County and -- and Mercer County and then  
5 also -- and then heads west into Butler and Venango  
6 counties.  
7       **Q. Can you explain -- or describe for us  
8 what you see as the communities of interest in this  
9 district?**  
10       A. Sure. I think -- the Third District  
11 Map highlights what -- what we discussed a few  
12 moments ago, known as cracking.  
13       **Q. I'm sorry. Pardon.  
14 My question was about communities of  
15 interest here.**  
16       A. Yes. We're looking here at -- I'm  
17 sorry.  
18       Would you repeat the question?  
19       **Q. Yes.  
20 Can you just walk us through the  
21 communities of interest that are -- that are in this  
22 district?**  
23       A. Sure. Well, you have a community of  
24 interest itself in -- of Erie County -- it's the most  
25 populace county in the Third Congressional District.

591	<p>1 And then there are further communities along the Ohio                  2 border, which -- along Mercer County, which                  3 essentially are suburbs of the Youngstown area, and                  4 then more rural counties as a -- further west into                  5 the -- as you go further west into Butler and Venango                  6 counties.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Did you mean to say further east into</b>                  8 <b>those counties?</b></p> <p>9 A. Further east. I'm sorry. Pardon me.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Did you see any anomalies in the way</b>                  11 <b>this district was drawn?</b></p> <p>12 A. Yes. I think most notably, there's no                  13 apparent nonpartisan explanation for why Erie County,                  14 which had never been split previously, as it borders                  15 the states of Ohio and New York and Lake Erie, itself                  16 -- there's no apparent nonpartisan reason why                  17 Erie County is split in half, other than to                  18 effectively create a cracking of the Democratic vote                  19 in Erie County and separating it from the community                  20 of interest, its suburbs, in the eastern side.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. Did you -- have you figured out or have</b>                  22 <b>you examined any partisan implications for that?</b></p> <p>23 A. Sure. I think it demonstrates the                  24 partisan implications of this cracking.</p> <p>25 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see</p>	593	<p>1 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, are you familiar</b>                  3 <b>with the shape of the Third Congressional District?</b></p> <p>4 A. Yes, I am.</p> <p>5 <b>Q. How are you familiar with it?</b></p> <p>6 A. I've looked at it. I've studied it.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Are you familiar with the -- the</b>                  8 <b>election results in the 2010 Senate race?</b></p> <p>9 A. Yes, I am.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. How are you familiar with those</b>                  11 <b>Senate -- with those election results?</b></p> <p>12 A. Oh. I've looked at it and studied it.</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Is this map a fair and accurate</b>                  14 <b>depiction of the Senate election results in the 2010</b>                  15 <b>Senate race?</b></p> <p>16 A. Yes, it is.</p> <p>17 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move                  18 Exhibit 73.</p> <p>19 THE COURT: Does that address your                  20 foundational objection?</p> <p>21 MR. TUCKER: Your Honor, it doesn't.                  22 We haven't laid a foundation for how his                  23 familiarity with those general numbers are                  24 used in some type of GIS software or                  25 something else that generated this</p>
592	<p>1 Petitioners' 73?</p> <p>2 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Mr. Kennedy, can you tell us what this</b>                  4 <b>is?</b></p> <p>5 A. Yes. This is the -- this is the map of                  6 the Third Congressional District. It is designed to                  7 show the Democratic and Republican vote share for the                  8 2010 U.S. Senate race, which was a very competitive                  9 contest between Democrat Joe Sestak and                  10 Republican Patrick Toomey.</p> <p>11 The deeper the blue shadings indicate a                  12 stronger vote for Sestak; deeper the red shadings                  13 indicate a stronger vote for Toomey.</p> <p>14 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move                  15 Exhibit 73 into evidence?</p> <p>16 THE COURT: Any objection?</p> <p>17 MS. HANGLEY: No objection.</p> <p>18 MR. TUCKER: Yes, Your Honor. I                  19 don't know if there's been enough foundation                  20 laid for this exhibit as to how it was                  21 prepared and how these -- how the statistics                  22 and the coloring was arrived at.</p> <p>23 MR. FREEDMAN: I can build a --</p> <p>24 THE COURT: Build a foundation.</p> <p>25</p>	594	<p>1 particular map. I haven't heard how we                  2 actually got to this particular exhibit.</p> <p>3 THE COURT: Counsel, where is this                  4 map from?</p> <p>5 MR. FREEDMAN: This is a map in his                  6 report. It was created by another one of                  7 our experts. He's interviewed the expert                  8 about the process.</p> <p>9 THE COURT: Okay. Can you ask                  10 him -- instead of -- it's his report. If                  11 it's in his report, ask him where he got it                  12 from, how he got it and -- and --</p> <p>13 MR. FREEDMAN: His understanding of                  14 the process?</p> <p>15 THE COURT: Yes.</p> <p>16 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>17 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, can you explain</b>                  18 <b>where you got this map from?</b></p> <p>19 A. Yes. It was prepared by Dr. Warshaw.</p> <p>20 <b>Q. Can you explain how he prepared it?</b></p> <p>21 MR. TUCKER: Objection, Your Honor                  22 -- well, I guess we'll see if he has                  23 knowledge of that, but it seems to call for                  24 speculation.</p> <p>25 THE COURT: No. Let's keep in mind</p>

DIRECT EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">595</p> <p>1 this is an expert report. He's entitled to 2 rely on facts not of evidence that an expert 3 in his circumstance in his field would rely 4 upon. So let's allow him to raise the 5 foundation. 6 The fact that that doctor is not 7 necessarily here does not mean that it 8 cannot form a basis of his opinion, under 9 the Pennsylvania Rules of Evidence. 10 So proceed with your foundation. 11 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 12 <b>Q. Can you explain -- have you discussed</b> 13 <b>this matter with -- the preparation of this map with</b> 14 <b>Dr. Warshaw?</b> 15 A. Yes, I have. 16 <b>Q. What is your understanding of how he</b> 17 <b>prepared this map?</b> 18 A. Using GIS software, he was able to 19 prepare this map. 20 <b>Q. And can you explain what that -- what</b> 21 <b>that means?</b> 22 <b>Can you explain, like, where he got the</b> 23 <b>data from, where -- and how he applied it to the map?</b> 24 A. Oh, sure. The data is available 25 through the Pennsylvania Department of State</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">597</p> <p>1 73 was admitted into evidence.) 2 - - - 3 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 4 <b>Q. Could you explain what partisan</b> 5 <b>implications there are associated with the anomaly we</b> 6 <b>were talking about?</b> 7 A. Sure. The partisan implications are -- 8 THE WITNESS: If I may use this 9 pointer, Your Honor. 10 The Erie County historically is -- 11 is -- has been -- has been Democratic, the 12 most Democratic area of the -- of the 13 Third District over the years. It is also 14 the most populace county in the 15 Third District. It has been -- served as 16 the base of the Third District historically. 17 This is the first time in the modern 18 era of redistricting that Erie County is 19 cracked. Erie is located right here 20 (indicating). And you can see how it is 21 separated from the rest of the county, which 22 is pushed into a very rural and 23 overwhelmingly Republican county. 24 The net effect is that 25 Erie County -- the voice of voters in Erie</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">596</p> <p>1 Web site. 2 <b>Q. And you've independently looked at that</b> 3 <b>data, correct?</b> 4 A. Yes, I have. 5 <b>Q. And you checked the accuracy of the</b> 6 <b>map, to the best of your ability?</b> 7 A. Yes, I have. 8 <b>Q. And the portrayal of the map regarding</b> 9 <b>the blue regions and the red regions, does that</b> 10 <b>correspond to your general understanding of the</b> 11 <b>politics of the -- of these communities?</b> 12 A. It has. 13 And I have written about this 14 particular election in my book. 15 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move 16 Exhibit 73 into evidence. 17 THE COURT: Any objection? 18 MR. TUCKER: No, Your Honor. 19 THE COURT: Any other objections? 20 MS. HANGLEY: No, Your Honor. 21 THE COURT: Petitioners' Exhibit 73 22 is admitted without objection. 23 - - - 24 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 25</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">598</p> <p>1 County, Democratic voters in particular, is 2 diluted by pushing eastern parts of the 3 county into the Fifth and thereby diluting 4 the overall impact of what's left of Erie 5 County voters into the Third. 6 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 7 <b>Q. Thank you.</b> 8 <b>Are there other districts in the</b> 9 <b>Pennsylvania map that support your conclusion?</b> 10 A. Sure. 11 <b>Q. Which one would you like to talk about?</b> 12 A. If we look at the Seventh Congressional 13 District. 14 <b>Q. Sure.</b> 15 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we take look at 16 Joint Exhibit 12? 17 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 18 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, can you identify</b> 19 <b>this?</b> 20 A. So that's -- that's a map of the 21 Seventh Congressional District in Pennsylvania. 22 <b>Q. Could you walk us through the geography</b> 23 <b>of this district?</b> 24 A. Sure. 25 The Seventh Congressional District has</p>

599	<p>1 become famous certainly systemwide, if not 2 nationally, as one of the most gerrymandered 3 districts in the country. 4 Historically, the 5 Sixth Congressional District was based in Delaware 6 County. 7 <b>Q. Did you mean to say the Seventh?</b> 8 A. Did I say -- I'm sorry. 9 <b>Q. You said the Sixth.</b> 10 A. I'm sorry. 11 The Seventh Congressional District was 12 historically based in southern -- in Delaware County, 13 and it does begin in the Delaware County today, and 14 then it moves further north through parts of the 15 Montgomery County, up to northern -- western 16 Montgomery County. It's essentially two districts -- 17 it's essentially two districts, an eastern and 18 western district. 19 Again, it's been famously referred to 20 as the "Goofy kicking Donald district," Goofy being 21 the eastern portion of the district, Donald being the 22 western portion of the district. The western part of 23 the district, again, also takes in Chester County, 24 parts of Berks County. And, also, it goes into 25 Lancaster County.</p>	601	<p>1 A. Oh. I can't read it from here. But I 2 believe it's -- it's -- it's roughly the length of 3 two football fields. 4 <b>Q. I just want to check your report and 5 make sure that I am pointing you to the right 6 exhibit. I believe --</b> 7 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we just do a 8 blowup on the district -- no, on the -- on 9 the -- where the connection is. 10 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 11 <b>Q. This is the picture from your report, 12 so there's nothing -- there's not a more detailed 13 blowup than this.</b> 14 A. Yeah. Again, that's -- that's 15 essentially the section of the length of a football 16 field. It's -- it's a medical facility. 17 <b>Q. Did you observe other comparable points 18 in the district?</b> 19 A. Sure. If we can go back to the 20 original map of the Seventh District. 21 MR. FREEDMAN: That would be 22 Petitioners' Exhibit 86 -- I'm sorry, 23 Joint Exhibit 12? 24 THE WITNESS: Yes. 25 In this particular area</p>
600	<p>1 Again, this is essentially two 2 different -- two different counties. If you were to 3 drive from this end (indicating) of the district to 4 this end (indicating), it's about a 20-mile drive 5 through the Sixth Congressional District to arrive 6 there. It's combined, at this point, by a mere tract 7 of land along Route 30. And I think we have a map 8 that gives us an aerial view -- an aerial photo of 9 that particular tract of land. 10 <b>Q. Sure. This is from your report, 11 Page 32.</b> 12 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see 13 Petitioners' Exhibit 82? 14 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 15 <b>Q. Can you tell us what this is?</b> 16 A. Yes. That is an aerial photograph of 17 the spot where essentially Goofy's toe is kicking 18 Donald Duck right -- right about there, I believe. 19 <b>Q. Do you have any sense of how wide that 20 is?</b> 21 A. How wide it is? 22 I think we have a map that can 23 demonstrate that. 24 <b>Q. Do you know -- yeah. 25 Do you see the scale at the bottom?</b></p>	602	<p>1 (indicating), there's another narrow tract 2 of land -- 3 MR. FREEDMAN: I think you need to 4 push the button on the clicker. There you 5 go. 6 THE WITNESS: -- it's a narrow tract 7 of land which I believe where Goofy's Adam's 8 apple is located, and I think we -- I think 9 we have an ariel photograph of that. 10 MR. FREEDMAN: We do. 11 Can we take a look at Petitioners' 12 Exhibit 81? 13 Can you blow it up a little? 14 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 15 <b>Q. Mr. Kennedy, what is this?</b> 16 A. That's an aerial photograph of what 17 is -- on the broader sense is a connection which 18 is -- which is a -- a steakhouse -- Creed's Seafood &amp; 19 Steaks in King of Prussia. That's the size of the 20 connection at that point. 21 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move 22 Exhibit 81 into evidence. 23 THE COURT: Any objection? 24 MR. TUCKER: The same objection, 25 Your Honor, and given the previous testimony</p>

DIRECT EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

603	<p>1 that we learned, I don't know there's been a 2 foundation of where these photographs were 3 pulled from or who took them or any 4 foundation for them, again. 5 THE COURT: Would you like to lay a 6 foundation on the photograph, please? 7 MR. FREEDMAN: Certainly. 8 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 9 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, can you tell us</b> 10 <b>where you got this photograph from?</b> 11 THE COURT: It looks like Google. 12 THE WITNESS: Google. Okay. 13 Thank you, Your Honor. 14 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 15 <b>Q. Do you have any understanding of how</b> 16 <b>the line was drawn on top of it?</b> 17 A. Sure. I believe using GIS software. 18 <b>Q. And do you know who put together this</b> 19 <b>picture?</b> 20 A. I believe it was Christopher Warshaw, 21 Dr. Warshaw. 22 <b>Q. Okay. Are you familiar with what is</b> 23 <b>portrayed in this picture, this portion of the</b> 24 <b>Seventh Congressional District?</b> 25 A. Yes. That's an area which connects the</p>	605	<p>1 THE COURT: Any objection to 2 Petitioners' 82 being admitted into 3 evidence? 4 (Pause.) 5 THE COURT: Petitioners' 82 is 6 admitted without objection. 7 - - - 8 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 9 82 was admitted into evidence.) 10 - - - 11 MR. FREEDMAN: Okay. Can we go back 12 to the overall map of the 13 Seventh Congressional District -- 83 -- 14 Joint 12? 15 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 16 <b>Q. Is there anything else about the</b> 17 <b>Seventh Congressional District you wanted to talk</b> 18 <b>about?</b> 19 A. Yes. Adjacent to 20 the Seventh Congressional District is the 21 First Congressional District, which comes down in 22 this area (indicating) of Philadelphia and then, 23 also, as an example of packing Democratic voters, 24 grabs the City of Chester -- parts of the City of 25 Chester and then moves up and grabs a number of other</p>
604	<p>1 eastern side of the Seventh Congressional District at 2 Creed's Seafood &amp; Steaks in King of Prussia. 3 <b>Q. And how are you familiar with what this</b> 4 <b>picture depicts?</b> 5 A. I mean, I've looked at it extensively. 6 <b>Q. Is this picture a fair and accurate</b> 7 <b>description -- depiction of this portion of the</b> 8 <b>Seventh Congressional District?</b> 9 A. Yes, it is. 10 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move 11 Exhibit 81 into evidence. 12 THE COURT: Any objection? 13 MR. TUCKER: No, Your Honor. 14 THE COURT: Petitioners' Exhibit 81 15 is admitted without objection. 16 - - - 17 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 18 81 was admitted into evidence.) 19 - - - 20 THE COURT: I do appreciate your 21 efforts to move it along, though. 22 MR. FREEDMAN: Yes, Your Honor. 23 I neglected to move Petitioners' 82 24 into evidence. So can we go back to 25 Exhibit --</p>	606	<p>1 Democratic communities, including the -- the town of 2 Swarthmore, right here (indicating), which is 3 located, I suppose, in what's Goofy's armpit. 4 THE COURT: That's Donald. 5 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Donald. 6 It's been a while. 7 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 8 <b>Q. It's actually --</b> 9 MR. FREEDMAN: No, Your Honor, 10 it's -- 11 THE COURT: Is Donald on the right? 12 MR. FREEDMAN: Donald is on the 13 left. Donald is getting kicked, Your Honor. 14 THE COURT: That's strange, I 15 actually thought that was Goofy on the left. 16 I thought that was -- I've completely had 17 this all messed up. 18 I still don't see Donald on the 19 left, but I'll assume Donald is on the left. 20 MR. FREEDMAN: Goofy is a little bit 21 clearer, Your Honor. I think you can take 22 judicial notice of that. 23 THE COURT: That's fine. 24 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 25 <b>Q. So did you draw any conclusions</b></p>



DIRECT EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">607</p> <p>1 regarding the partisan implications of what the -- 2 <b>Goofy's-arpmit point you were just making?</b> 3 A. Sure. I believe we have a map which 4 indicates the -- the partisan nature of this 5 particular area. 6 <b>Q. Sure.</b> 7 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see 8 Petitioners' Exhibit 70? 9 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 10 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, what is that?</b> 11 A. This is a map of the 12 First Congressional District in Pennsylvania. 13 <b>Q. Can you just explain --</b> 14 THE COURT: I don't think you have 15 the right exhibit. 16 MR. FREEDMAN: No, he's looking at 17 the regional -- 18 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 19 <b>Q. Can you explain sort of how this ties</b> 20 <b>to the map we were just looking at?</b> 21 THE COURT: Oh, okay. Okay. 22 THE WITNESS: Sure. 23 The First Congressional District is 24 an overwhelmingly Democratic district, 25 primarily based in Philadelphia, but then it</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">609</p> <p>1 going forward and not to have them lay the 2 foundation for each one? 3 THE COURT: Dr. Kennedy, is that 4 correct? 5 THE WITNESS: Yes, I'm fine with 6 that. 7 THE COURT: I feel like I'm talking 8 to my 14-year-old. No offense. He's a very 9 smart 14-year-old. 10 Do you agree that all of these maps 11 that we're going to be looking at that were 12 reproduced in your report were prepared by 13 Dr. Warshaw? 14 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor. 15 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you. 16 And that was 70? 17 Petitioners' Exhibit 70 is admitted 18 without objection. 19 - - - 20 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 21 70 was admitted into evidence.) 22 - - - 23 THE COURT: We're going to take a 24 10-minute break. 25 I would like to see counsel -- lead</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">608</p> <p>1 also takes in some appendages down here 2 (indicating) in Delaware County. 3 You can tell again -- using the 4 scale -- the blue scale highlighting the 5 Sestak vote, the red scale highlighting the 6 Toomey vote, you know, it's clear how 7 Democratic some of these municipalities are 8 in this particular area, Delaware County. 9 And then you can see there's a 10 small, little tract of land here 11 (indicating), an isthmus, which goes up and 12 connects Swarthmore right there, very 13 heavily Democratic, which historically had 14 been placed in the Delaware County district, 15 which was the Seventh District. 16 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move 17 Exhibit 70 into evidence. 18 THE COURT: Any objection? 19 MR. TUCKER: No objection, 20 Your Honor. 21 Can we -- and to speed things along, 22 can we just get a stipulation in the record 23 that all of these maps and photographs were 24 prepared by Christopher Warshaw, and I think 25 we can have no objection to any of this</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">610</p> <p>1 counsel, preferably, in -- just follow my 2 clerk. Okay? We'll be recessed for -- 3 let's say 15 minutes. 4 MR. FREEDMAN: Thank you, 5 Your Honor. 6 THE CLERK: We're in recess. 7 - - - 8 (Whereupon, a recess was taken from 9 3:40 p.m. to 4:04 p.m.) 10 - - - 11 THE CLERK: Ladies and gentlemen, 12 please be seated. 13 The Commonwealth Court is now in 14 session. 15 THE COURT: Please be seated, 16 everyone. 17 Dr. Kennedy, I remind you that 18 you're still under oath. 19 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor. 20 THE COURT: Okay. Please proceed. 21 MR. FREEDMAN: Your Honor, there's 22 one administrative thing that I want to 23 clean up, which is, right before we went 24 off, we were discussing a stipulation 25 concerning the maps and the photos. And</p>

DIRECT EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

611	<p>1 there's actually a distinction, and I need 2 to build a foundation. 3 It's -- Dr. Warshaw created the 4 red/blue maps. I need to build a separate 5 foundation on the photos, which I think I 6 can do quickly. 7 THE COURT: You mean the photos in 8 the sense that they came from Google and 9 have an outline on them? 10 MR. FREEDMAN: Yes. 11 THE COURT: Okay. Go ahead, if you 12 want to clean that up in the record, feel 13 free. 14 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 15 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, are you familiar</b> 16 <b>with the Pennsylvania Legislative Reapportionment</b> 17 <b>Commission?</b> 18 A. Yes, I am. 19 <b>Q. Are you familiar with their Web site?</b> 20 A. Yes, I am. 21 THE COURT: Dr. Kennedy, can you 22 please move that microphone? Tilt it 23 towards you. It's sort of -- there you go. 24 THE WITNESS: Yes, I am. 25</p>	613	<p>1 appreciate your clarification on the record. 2 MR. TUCKER: We do, Your Honor. 3 THE COURT: Okay. 4 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see 5 Petitioners' Exhibit 83? 6 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 7 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, what is this?</b> 8 A. This is the -- this is a map of the 9 Seventh Congressional District. This map indicates 10 the vote share for Joe Sestak in blue and 11 Patrick Toomey in red. 12 <b>Q. You testified earlier that your view</b> 13 <b>was this was essentially two different districts.</b> 14 <b>Does this help you explain that</b> 15 <b>conclusion?</b> 16 A. Yes. You can see that we had -- in 17 tracing the geography, we have lower Delaware County 18 here, another community up here in Montgomery County 19 out to Western Montgomery County, again -- and 20 connected here by a tract of land which is a medical 21 facility. 22 And then we have -- again, you can look 23 at the shadings of blue over here. This is a more 24 Democratic area. Connecting here to -- to Chester -- 25 southern Chester County into parts of Berks County</p>
612	<p>1 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 2 <b>Q. Did you check the photos in your report</b> 3 <b>against the images on the Legislative Reapportionment</b> 4 <b>Commission Web site to confirm their accuracy?</b> 5 A. Yes. They match up with those on 6 the -- which come underneath the Department of State 7 Web site, yes, the Reapportionment Commission. 8 <b>Q. And what is your understanding -- and</b> 9 <b>what is your understanding of the source of those</b> 10 <b>photos?</b> 11 <b>From that Web site?</b> 12 A. From that Web site, yeah. 13 MR. FREEDMAN: So we agree -- that 14 is the foundation -- 15 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 16 <b>Q. And they're true and accurate</b> 17 <b>depictions of those portions of the</b> 18 <b>Seventh Congressional District?</b> 19 A. Yes, they are. 20 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners re-move 21 Exhibit 81 and 82. 22 THE COURT: Well, they're already 23 in -- 24 MR. FREEDMAN: They're already in. 25 THE COURT: -- but I'm sure they</p>	614	<p>1 and more rural areas into Lancaster County, where you 2 see a much redder hue. 3 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move 4 Exhibit 83 into evidence. 5 THE COURT: Any objection? 6 Petitioners' 83 is admitted into the 7 record without objection. 8 - - - 9 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 10 83 was admitted into evidence.) 11 - - - 12 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 13 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, you testified</b> 14 <b>earlier that the historic routes of this county were</b> 15 <b>in Delaware County -- this district were in Delaware</b> 16 <b>County?</b> 17 A. Historically. And I believe we have 18 a -- a depiction demonstrating the evolution of the 19 Seventh Congressional District. 20 <b>Q. Sure.</b> 21 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see 22 Joint Exhibit 24? 23 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 24 <b>Q. Can you tell us what this is?</b> 25 A. This is -- this is -- this particular</p>

615	<p>1 visual traces the evolution of Pennsylvania's Seventh                  2 Congressional District from the beginning the early                  3 parts of the modern era redistricting when it                  4 contained Delaware County. And it was relatively                  5 compact over -- through the years, even into the most                  6 recent map in -- prior to this one in the 2000s.                  7 But then you can see it makes a                  8 considerable change as far as the most -- as far as                  9 the 2011 Map is concerned.                  10 <b>Q. Great.</b>                  11 <b>Should we move on to another district?</b>                  12 A. Yes. I just add -- and we can come                  13 back to this later, but the Seventh Congressional                  14 District throughout this entire area contains 20 -- I                  15 believe, 26 split municipalities.                  16 <b>Q. Thank you.</b>                  17 <b>Can we move on to District 6?</b>                  18 A. Sure.                  19 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see                  20 Joint Exhibit 11?                  21 BY MR. FREEDMAN:                  22 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, can you tell us what</b>                  23 <b>this is?</b>                  24 A. Yes. This is a Congressional Map of                  25 Pennsylvania's Sixth District.</p>	617	<p>1 Berks County and then all -- and ultimately resting                  2 down in more -- what you considered central                  3 Pennsylvania in Lebanon County.                  4 <b>Q. Does anything unite these communities</b>                  5 <b>other than this district?</b>                  6 THE COURT: I'm sorry. I didn't                  7 hear that.                  8 BY MR. FREEDMAN:                  9 <b>Q. The question was, Is there anything</b>                  10 <b>that unites these different communities other than</b>                  11 <b>all being put in this one district?</b>                  12 A. To me, in my opinion, they -- they are                  13 separate communities of interest. Certainly,                  14 it's -- you know --                  15 <b>Q. And have these communities of interest</b>                  16 <b>been maintained whole in this district?</b>                  17 A. In my opinion, they have not been.                  18 <b>Q. You mentioned earlier the portion</b>                  19 <b>around Reading --</b>                  20 A. Sure.                  21 <b>Q. -- do you want to discuss that?</b>                  22 A. Yeah. I think we have a map of the --                  23 of the 16th Congressional District, which can                  24 illustrate that.                  25 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see</p>
616	<p>1 <b>Q. Can you explain the geography for us?</b>                  2 A. Sure. The Sixth Congressional District                  3 begins down here, in Chester County, then -- then                  4 moves northward into more western areas of                  5 Montgomery County, then jettisons westward through                  6 parts of Berks County, and then before -- and finally                  7 settles in what is relatively -- I refer to, I guess,                  8 as central Lebanon County.                  9 It's -- it's -- it's a long journey,                  10 and I think it's been likened by some as resembling                  11 the State of Florida with a more jagged and elongated                  12 panhandle.                  13 One reason I think it's interesting to                  14 look at this particular map is as it makes its                  15 journey westward, you'll notice around this                  16 Berks County area, there's an area that's been carved                  17 out of the Sixth Congressional District.                  18 <b>Q. I'll show you that in a second.</b>                  19 <b>Do you want to just walk the Court</b>                  20 <b>through the communities of interest that are here?</b>                  21 A. Sure.                  22 So, here, we have southern Chester                  23 County, communities such as West Chester. And then                  24 we have other communities over here in western                  25 Montgomery County, moving further west through</p>	618	<p>1 Petitioners' Exhibit 97?                  2 BY MR. FREEDMAN:                  3 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, can you tell us what</b>                  4 <b>this is?</b>                  5 A. Yes. This is a map of the 16th                  6 Congressional District in Pennsylvania.                  7 <b>Q. And this is your red/blue map, right?</b>                  8 A. It is. It depicts the vote share for                  9 Republican Patrick Toomey and Democrat Joe Sestak.                  10 <b>Q. What is the history of the 16th</b>                  11 <b>Congressional District?</b>                  12 A. Historically, the 16th Congressional                  13 District is one which is based in Amish country. It                  14 was -- it -- it has always been one of the more                  15 redder districts in Pennsylvania. And it continues                  16 to be relatively red outside of the City of Lancaster                  17 in the blue area.                  18 But you'll notice the appendages that                  19 have been attached now to the 16th Congressional                  20 District. Down at this end, which looks a little bit                  21 like a boot, maybe, we have Democratic                  22 municipalities, such as Coatesville, which have been                  23 removed from Chester -- the Chester County                  24 Sixth District.                  25 And, also, I think most notably is</p>

DIRECT EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">619</p> <p>1 the -- is the removal of Reading from 2 traditionally -- its traditional home is the county 3 seat in Berks County -- taken out of the Sixth 4 Congressional District via a very narrow isthmus as 5 it corrals Reading and pulls it into the Sixth 6 Congressional District, which has the net political 7 effect of diluting Democratic precincts and Democrat 8 performance in Reading and, also, in this particular 9 case, Coatesville. 10 Again, when we look at communities of 11 interest, we're looking at, you know, whether it was 12 the Sixth or this district. You know, Coatesville 13 has commonalities with the Sixth Congressional 14 District, the one we looked at previously, not 15 Amish country. 16 <b>Q. I think, in your report, you've</b> 17 <b>actually got a picture of the connection to Reading.</b> 18 <b>Would you like to take a look at that?</b> 19 A. Yeah, I believe there is one. 20 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we take a look at 21 Petitioners' Exhibit 99? 22 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 23 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, what is this?</b> 24 A. This is the narrow isthmus which scoops 25 up Reading and brings it into the 16th Congressional</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">621</p> <p>1 97 was admitted into evidence.) 2 - - - 3 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 4 <b>Q. I want to go back to the overall Sixth</b> 5 <b>-- red/blue map.</b> 6 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see 7 Petitioners' Exhibit 78? 8 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 9 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, what is this?</b> 10 A. Yes. This is the -- this is the 11 Congressional district map of the Sixth. 12 <b>Q. And it's -- can you explain the red and</b> 13 <b>the blue -- or the significance -- can you explain</b> 14 <b>the partisan implications?</b> 15 A. Sure. The partisan implications is -- 16 this particular area of the -- of Chester County, you 17 can see the more bluer shadings and, you know, the 18 political implications of taking this part of Chester 19 County, moving it northward and then especially 20 westward into Lebanon County. Again, you're looking 21 at different communities of interest which are 22 combined into this political -- into this 23 Congressional district. 24 You're looking at areas here in 25 southern Chester County and as far as away as Lebanon</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">620</p> <p>1 District. 2 The length of this path is really the 3 size of a malt store one side and a service center on 4 the other. It's a very narrow tract of land which is 5 used to bring Reading into the 16th and take it out 6 of its traditional home located in Berks County. 7 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move 8 Exhibit 99 into evidence. 9 THE COURT: Any objection? 10 MS. HANGLEY: No objection. 11 THE COURT: Petitioners' Exhibit 99 12 is admitted without objection. 13 - - - 14 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 15 99 was admitted into evidence.) 16 - - - 17 MR. FREEDMAN: And let's go back to 18 97 briefly. 19 Petitioners move 97 into evidence. 20 THE COURT: Any objection? 21 Petitioners' Exhibit 97 is admitted 22 without objection. 23 - - - 24 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 25</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">622</p> <p>1 County, two distinct communities of interest. 2 <b>Q. And can you just -- does this</b> 3 <b>illustrate the impact of taking Reading out of the</b> 4 <b>district?</b> 5 A. It does. Reading, again, is located 6 right here. If Reading had been located in the Sixth 7 Congressional District, it would have changed the 8 partisan makeup and the partisan performance in this 9 district, I think, considerably. As you notice in 10 the last map, Reading is a very Democratic city. 11 <b>Q. In your view, what is the community of</b> 12 <b>interest that concerns Reading? What -- is it part</b> 13 <b>of -- is it part --</b> 14 A. It's -- it's the county seat for Berks 15 County. 16 <b>Q. And do you have any understanding,</b> 17 <b>historically, how Reading had been treated?</b> 18 A. Historically, prior to the 2000 map, it 19 had been -- remained part of Berks County and 20 remained whole. 21 <b>Q. Okay.</b> 22 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we move to the 23 15th District, Joint Exhibit 20? 24 I'm sorry. Before we move on, let's 25 move Exhibit 78 into evidence.</p>

DIRECT EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

623

1 THE COURT: Any objection?  
 2 Petitioners' Exhibit 78 is admitted  
 3 without objection.  
 4 - - -  
 5 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number  
 6 78 was admitted into evidence.)  
 7 - - -  
 8 MR. FREEDMAN: Joint Exhibit 20?  
 9 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
 10 **Q. Professor Kennedy, what is this?**  
 11 A. This is a map of the 15th Congressional  
 12 District in Pennsylvania.  
 13 **Q. Can you walk us through the geography**  
 14 **of this?**  
 15 A. Yes. The 15th Congressional District  
 16 in Pennsylvania, historically, was based -- it was  
 17 considered a Lehigh Valley district based in Lehigh  
 18 and Northampton Counties. At times, it included  
 19 parcels over the last 50 years perhaps in  
 20 Monroe County, a slight parcel in Montgomery County,  
 21 but it was primarily a Lehigh Valley-based district,  
 22 Lehigh County and Northampton County.  
 23 The 15th Congressional District now,  
 24 however, has eliminated a segment of Northampton  
 25 County and the eastern side. It now runs west

624

1 through -- through -- through parts of Berks County,  
 2 ultimately landing in Dauphin County. It's -- it's a  
 3 considerable stretch here from Allentown to Hershey,  
 4 Pennsylvania.  
 5 Again, when you're looking at  
 6 communities of interest, you're looking at two  
 7 diverse communities of interest.  
 8 **Q. And what are those communities?**  
 9 A. Well, again, the Lehigh Valley -- as  
 10 someone who was born in Lehigh Valley and lived in  
 11 Northampton County for the first 32 years of my life,  
 12 two doors down from the Lehigh County border, people  
 13 from Lehigh Valley identify themselves as Valley  
 14 residents, whether it's -- you know, there's a real  
 15 community of interest involved, be it the, you know,  
 16 Lehigh Valley Chamber of Commerce, which is located  
 17 in the Easton; Lehigh Valley Transportation  
 18 Authority; Lehigh Valley International Airport --  
 19 **Q. Lehigh Valley has an international**  
 20 **airport?**  
 21 A. I believe it does.  
 22 **Q. Go ahead.**  
 23 A. So Lehigh Valley is also the third  
 24 largest metro area in Pennsylvania, so it is a  
 25 sizable community. And, again, by cracking -- and I

625

1 think we have a map that can show the impact of  
 2 this -- but by cracking Easton, which is the county  
 3 seat of Northampton County and is very Democratic,  
 4 and parts of -- about a quarter of the City of  
 5 Bethlehem, and cracking it out of the Lehigh Valley  
 6 and running this Congressional district all the way  
 7 down to Hershey, Pennsylvania essentially means that  
 8 there no longer is, in my mind, a Lehigh Valley  
 9 district.  
 10 **Q. Why don't we take a look at**  
 11 **Petitioners' Exhibit 95?**  
 12 **And can you tell us what this is?**  
 13 A. Yes. Again, this is the blue/red  
 14 continuum relative to Joe Sestak and Patrick Toomey's  
 15 vote in the 2010 Senate election.  
 16 You can see the areas around Allentown,  
 17 Pennsylvania, remain relatively blue. The more  
 18 excerpts heading out west, however, give it a much  
 19 redder shade. What was once a very competitive  
 20 district going back to the mid-1950s, in the 32  
 21 election cycles till today, Democrats have won 16,  
 22 and Republicans have won 16.  
 23 So this is a very competitive district.  
 24 Northampton County itself is perhaps the best  
 25 bellwether for elections in the State. Since 1980,

626

1 it's never deviated more than 2 percentage points  
 2 from the statewide average and only once more than  
 3 one percentage point.  
 4 Again, this is a community of interest  
 5 here, the Lehigh Valley. And you can see what was  
 6 essentially the Lehigh Valley district no longer  
 7 exists.  
 8 Again, going back to the community of  
 9 Lehigh Valley, it's the -- the minor legal baseball  
 10 team is called the Lehigh Valley Iron Pigs. It's not  
 11 the Allentown/Hershey Iron Pigs.  
 12 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move  
 13 Exhibit 95 into evidence.  
 14 THE COURT: Any objection?  
 15 Petitioners' Exhibit 95 is admitted  
 16 without objection.  
 17 - - -  
 18 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number  
 19 95 was admitted into evidence.)  
 20 - - -  
 21 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
 22 **Q. Should we move to the 17th District to**  
 23 **see where Easton and Bethlehem went?**  
 24 A. Sure.  
 25 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see

DIRECT EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

627

1 Joint Exhibit 22?  
 2 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
 3 **Q. Professor Kennedy, what is this?**  
 4 A. This map depicts the 17th Congressional  
 5 District in Pennsylvania.  
 6 **Q. Can you just walk us through the**  
 7 **geography and communities of interest?**  
 8 A. Sure. In the -- in the furthest north  
 9 point of this Congressional district, we have areas  
 10 of Scranton and Wilkes-Barre, and it moves down into  
 11 areas of Northampton County, over here up in the  
 12 Poconos -- this is a very narrow path here up into  
 13 the Poconos and Monroe County.  
 14 So this arm reaches down. Here's  
 15 Bethlehem -- parts of Bethlehem, and here's Easton,  
 16 again, the county seat of Northampton County. And  
 17 then the county moves -- this -- sort of body here  
 18 moves down to -- down towards -- including Schuylkill  
 19 County at the end.  
 20 I think we have a map of the 2010  
 21 election that depicts this.  
 22 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see  
 23 Petitioners' Exhibit 102?  
 24 THE WITNESS: Earlier, we discussed  
 25 the issue of packing. And this is a

628

1 textbook example, I think, of what a packed  
 2 Congressional district looks like.  
 3 And you might recognize it as a  
 4 Transformer, if you have a child. It has  
 5 sort of the head here, there's the left arm,  
 6 there's maybe a right arm and some kind of,  
 7 you know -- I don't know -- a weapon or  
 8 something here that the Transformer has.  
 9 Then you've got the body here.  
 10 You can see these are very blue  
 11 areas. They've been -- you know, we're  
 12 looking at two distinct communities of  
 13 interest here: Easton/Bethlehem,  
 14 Scranton/Wilkes-Barre. In my opinion,  
 15 Easton and Bethlehem, they belong with  
 16 Allentown. They don't belong with Scranton,  
 17 and they don't belong with Wilkes-Barre.  
 18 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move  
 19 Exhibit 102 into evidence.  
 20 THE COURT: Any objection?  
 21 Petitioners' Exhibit 102 is admitted  
 22 without objection.  
 23 - - -  
 24 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number  
 25

629

1 102 was admitted into evidence.)  
 2 - - -  
 3 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
 4 **Q. Were there any other anomalies that you**  
 5 **wanted to discuss on this?**  
 6 A. I believe if you were to take the drive  
 7 from Bethlehem/Easton to the other end of the  
 8 district right here, you're traveling approximately  
 9 50 miles across the old 15th -- or the current  
 10 15th District.  
 11 **Q. Let's move to the 11th District.**  
 12 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see  
 13 Joint Exhibit 16?  
 14 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
 15 **Q. Professor Kennedy, can you tell us what**  
 16 **this is?**  
 17 A. Yes. This is a map of the 11th  
 18 Congressional District in Pennsylvania.  
 19 **Q. Can you walk us through the geography**  
 20 **and the communities of interest?**  
 21 A. Sure. Historically, the 11th was a  
 22 very Democratic district. From the mid-1950s until  
 23 2011, only the Democrats held the seat during that  
 24 entire time, except for a two-year period from 1981  
 25 to 1982.

630

1 I mean, this is a district which -- you  
 2 know, there were coal areas in here. There was  
 3 manufacturing. You had Irish immigrants, Eastern  
 4 European immigrants, strong union.  
 5 Today, Scranton and Wilkes-Barre have  
 6 now been removed from the 11th. Again, they were in  
 7 what we just looked at, the packed 17th.  
 8 This is almost a straight vertical  
 9 district from the northern end, Wyoming County, all  
 10 the way down -- which is really Northeastern  
 11 Pennsylvania, not quite the far northeast, but close  
 12 to it -- all the way down to where it finally lands  
 13 in Cumberland County, which I think most people  
 14 consider to be South Central Pennsylvania.  
 15 **Q. Do you know how long the district is**  
 16 **from end to end?**  
 17 A. I believe it's about 200 miles long.  
 18 And, in fact, if you lived in Nicholson, which is --  
 19 I believe it's a borough up here in Wyoming County,  
 20 you would need to travel 80 miles to Hazelton to get  
 21 to the nearest district office in this particular  
 22 Congressional district. That's 80 miles to get to  
 23 the nearest district office.  
 24 **Q. Do you want to comment at all about the**  
 25 **southern tip, where we're sitting right now?**

DIRECT EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

631

1 A. The southern tip -- again, we see  
 2 something carved out of this. Previously, the City  
 3 of Harrisburg had been included in this district.  
 4 You can see right now that that area which I'm  
 5 referencing right there is the capital of  
 6 Pennsylvania. And we have another map, I think,  
 7 which can illustrate where Harrisburg is today, at  
 8 least a large part of it.  
 9 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see  
 10 Petitioners' Exhibit 75?  
 11 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
 12 **Q. Professor Kennedy, can you tell us what**  
 13 **this is?**  
 14 A. Yes. This is a map of the Fourth  
 15 Congressional District. Historically, this was a  
 16 very Republican district and has become actually more  
 17 Republican over the last several decades. There are  
 18 a few Democratic areas in Gettysburg and the City of  
 19 York, but you can see -- I mean, it is -- I mean, it  
 20 appears relatively normal, especially compared to the  
 21 districts we've looked at.  
 22 But, again, right up here, the  
 23 northernmost tip, Harrisburg, which had previously  
 24 been located in areas and communities of interest in  
 25 Metro -- Central Pennsylvania and the Harrisburg

632

1 Metro area, now is at the furthestmost tip of what is  
 2 the Fourth District.  
 3 The overall impact of Harrisburg, which  
 4 is a predominantly Democratic city today, being moved  
 5 into the Fourth District is to dilute the Democratic  
 6 vote in Harrisburg. And it really just gets washed  
 7 away in what is one of the more Republican districts  
 8 in the State.  
 9 And I'm sorry. I should have mentioned  
 10 the blue illustrates the Sestak vote in the 2010  
 11 race, and the red illustrates the Toomey vote.  
 12 **Q. And just -- can you comment on**  
 13 **Hershey -- what county is Harrisburg is?**  
 14 A. Harrisburg is in Dauphin County.  
 15 **Q. Do you want to comment on the**  
 16 **historical issues around Dauphin County?**  
 17 A. Yes. I believe this is the first  
 18 time -- just like the first time Erie County was  
 19 cracked, this is the first time that Dauphin County,  
 20 which houses the capital of the State, has been  
 21 splintered.  
 22 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move  
 23 Exhibit 75 into evidence.  
 24 THE COURT: Any objection?  
 25 Petitioners' Exhibit 75 is admitted

633

1 without objection.  
 2 - - -  
 3 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number  
 4 75 was admitted into evidence.)  
 5 - - -  
 6 MR. FREEDMAN: Okay. Can we take a  
 7 look at the 12th District, Joint Exhibit 17?  
 8 BY MR. FREEDMAN:  
 9 **Q. Professor Kennedy, can you identify**  
 10 **this for us?**  
 11 A. Yes. This is a map of the 12th  
 12 Congressional District in Pennsylvania.  
 13 **Q. Can you walk us through the geography**  
 14 **and communities of interest?**  
 15 A. Sure. If we can begin at the  
 16 westernmost edge on the Ohio border, it begins with  
 17 the northern point here in southern Lawrence County.  
 18 It does take in Beaver County and then heads sharply  
 19 eastward along upper Allegheny and  
 20 Westmoreland County, noticing that there's, what I  
 21 would call, a tentacle piercing up through the middle  
 22 of that journey.  
 23 Ultimately, it lands in the eastern  
 24 section of Cambria County to the north and Somerset  
 25 County to the south.

634

1 **Q. Do you observe any anomalies in this**  
 2 **district?**  
 3 A. Yeah, a few items. This is, again,  
 4 quite a distance along the way. And as it makes this  
 5 journey, there are four other Congressional districts  
 6 that it's passing as it connects what was the old  
 7 Fourth to what was the old 12th, which is now the  
 8 12th itself.  
 9 Earlier, we discussed methods of  
 10 gerrymandering known as cracking and packing. This  
 11 is another method of gerrymandering. This one is --  
 12 I refer to as "hijacking."  
 13 The impact of this particular district  
 14 map was that in the previous 2000s map, the Fourth  
 15 was represented by a Democrat, Jason Altmire, whose  
 16 home was based here in Beaver County. And the 12th,  
 17 over here, was held by a Democrat, Mark Critz, who  
 18 was based over here in the Johnstown area.  
 19 This is, again, what I refer to as  
 20 "hijacking" in that by combining these two disparate  
 21 communities of interest, the net effect was that  
 22 these two Democrats were forced to run off against  
 23 one another in the 2012 Democratic primary race,  
 24 automatically eliminating one of them.  
 25 As this district picks up more

635	<p>1 Republican-performing areas, particularly in</p> <p>2 Westmoreland County, it also combined to make this</p> <p>3 district overall more Republican. And the net effect</p> <p>4 was, in the general election of 2012, the Republican</p> <p>5 won a narrow victory over all in the new 12th.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. How long is this district from end to</b></p> <p>7 <b>end? Do you know?</b></p> <p>8 A. I believe it's 120 miles.</p> <p>9 <b>Q. And do you want to comment on -- you</b></p> <p>10 <b>mentioned earlier the tentacle?</b></p> <p>11 A. The tentacle -- I would like to comment</p> <p>12 on the tentacle. I think we have a map that can</p> <p>13 demonstrate it better.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Sure.</b></p> <p>15 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see</p> <p>16 Petitioners' Exhibit 93?</p> <p>17 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>18 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, what is this?</b></p> <p>19 A. Yes. This is, again, the -- the blue</p> <p>20 highlighting the Sestak vote, the red highlighting</p> <p>21 the Toomey vote for the 2010 U.S. Senate race. And</p> <p>22 this is a map of the -- the Fourth Congressional</p> <p>23 District.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. Did you mean to say the 14th?</b></p> <p>25 A. Fourteenth. I'm sorry. This is a map</p>	637	<p>1 <b>seven primary districts and a bunch of incidental</b></p> <p>2 <b>districts next to them.</b></p> <p>3 <b>In addition to your</b></p> <p>4 <b>district-by-district analysis, is there any other</b></p> <p>5 <b>work that you did that supports your conclusions?</b></p> <p>6 A. Yes, there is.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Can you describe that?</b></p> <p>8 A. Sure. I also looked at the number of</p> <p>9 county splits and municipal splits that have occurred</p> <p>10 historically in Pennsylvania.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. And do you discuss those in your</b></p> <p>12 <b>report?</b></p> <p>13 A. I do. I believe I have a table which</p> <p>14 illustrate the splits.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Can we see Table B from your report?</b></p> <p>16 MR. FREEDMAN: That is Petitioners'</p> <p>17 Exhibit 56.</p> <p>18 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, can you tell us what</b></p> <p>20 <b>this is?</b></p> <p>21 A. Yes. This is a table which, again,</p> <p>22 lists the number of split counties and split</p> <p>23 municipalities through the decades.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. And what's the significance of this?</b></p> <p>25 A. Yes. You can see that the number of</p>
636	<p>1 of the 14th Congressional district, based -- the 14th</p> <p>2 here -- is based here in the City of Pittsburgh, of</p> <p>3 course, overwhelmingly Democratic. And the end lines</p> <p>4 are Democratic as well.</p> <p>5 And if you recall looking at the old</p> <p>6 12th, as the 12th moves from west to east -- or it</p> <p>7 can go east to west, I suppose -- there was that</p> <p>8 tentacle that we observed in the previous map. That</p> <p>9 tentacle is this stretch of blue that rises up</p> <p>10 through the -- up north through the Allegheny River.</p> <p>11 Those are Democratic river precincts, as they are</p> <p>12 packed into what is already a very Democratic</p> <p>13 Congressional seat, diluting the Democratic vote in</p> <p>14 the new 12th.</p> <p>15 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move</p> <p>16 Exhibit 93 into evidence.</p> <p>17 THE COURT: Any objection?</p> <p>18 Without objection, Petitioners'</p> <p>19 Exhibit 93 is admitted.</p> <p>20 - - -</p> <p>21 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number</p> <p>22 93 was admitted into evidence.)</p> <p>23 - - -</p> <p>24 BY MR. FREEDMAN:</p> <p>25 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, we've looked at</b></p>	638	<p>1 split counties was relatively low in the early years</p> <p>2 of the modern era redistricting. And then in the</p> <p>3 2000s, it jumped up a little. 2010 Map produced a</p> <p>4 few more split counties.</p> <p>5 You can't even -- you can't ever see,</p> <p>6 as far as a municipality is concerned, how the 2000s</p> <p>7 map -- the number of split municipalities just</p> <p>8 skyrocketed from only 14 in the '90s map. And,</p> <p>9 again, the '90s map, we're not -- we're not looking</p> <p>10 here at ancient history as far as Pennsylvania is</p> <p>11 concerned. This is a period of one redistricting map</p> <p>12 from 1990s to 2000s.</p> <p>13 Again, the 2000s map was a</p> <p>14 gerrymandered map as well. The 2010 has just, you</p> <p>15 know, increased it -- increased the numbers overall.</p> <p>16 I do want to caution, though, that</p> <p>17 split counties and split municipalities are</p> <p>18 indicative of a gerrymander -- of a splitting of a</p> <p>19 community of interest. It doesn't tell the whole</p> <p>20 story, but it can be --</p> <p>21 <b>Q. What -- what do you mean, it doesn't --</b></p> <p>22 <b>a split doesn't tell the whole story about a</b></p> <p>23 <b>community of interest?</b></p> <p>24 MR. TUCKER: Your Honor, before we</p> <p>25 get to that question, can I object and move</p>



DIRECT EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">639</p> <p>1 to strike the testimony about the 2002 plan 2 being a gerrymandering map? I don't believe 3 there's been any evidence or analysis of 4 that map by Dr. Kennedy. 5 MR. FREEDMAN: Dr. Kennedy has not 6 analyzed -- has not done an analysis 7 comparable to what he's done for 2011 for 8 the 2002 Map, and it's not discussed in his 9 report. So we don't object to that portion 10 being stricken. 11 THE COURT: We'll strike 12 Professor Kennedy's opinion with regard to 13 the 2000 map being gerrymandered. 14 Does that address your objection? 15 MR. TUCKER: It does, Your Honor. 16 Thank you. 17 THE COURT: Thank you. 18 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 19 <b>Q. So, Professor Kennedy, you were just</b> 20 <b>explaining that -- I asked you to explain the</b> 21 <b>significance of -- what you meant that the split</b> 22 <b>doesn't tell the whole story.</b> 23 A. Again, splits may be indicative of 24 splitting of a community interest, but not 25 necessarily.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">641</p> <p>1 So, in other words, if you're looking 2 at that particular instance, I don't consider, 3 personally, one district out of Upper Macungie 4 Township carving up the Lehigh Valley or splitting 5 the community of interest known as Lehigh Valley. 6 Again, that's why it's -- splits might 7 give you some information, but, again, that's not the 8 same as taking out the county seat, Easton, taking 9 out one fourth of the City of Bethlehem and a number 10 of other Democratic municipalities, as the current 11 plan does in the 15th. 12 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move 13 Exhibit 56 into evidence. 14 THE COURT: Any objection to 15 Petitioners' Exhibit 56? 16 Admitted without objection. 17 - - - 18 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 19 56 was admitted into evidence.) 20 - - - 21 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 22 <b>Q. Now, your report also talks about</b> 23 <b>census-block splits?</b> 24 A. Yes. 25 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we see</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">640</p> <p>1 In the 2000s, the number of split 2 municipalities was at 67. It increased to 68. I do 3 want to mention that there was a revised map. 4 Subsequently, the 2000s map was struck down by the 5 courts. 6 The Court had asked that the 7 legislature redraw the new maps in a period of three 8 weeks. And I think, in 10 days, a new map was 9 produced. 10 It does change the municipal lines a 11 little bit -- the municipal splits, I should say. It 12 increases them somewhat. However, what I'm looking 13 at here is the overall plan -- initial plan in 2000 14 that the Legislature had passed through the normal 15 redistricting process. 16 What I'm looking for here is what are 17 anomalies. Where are split communities of interest? 18 When the revised map, for instance, was 19 passed in -- which impacted the 2004 race, the Court 20 had asked that some minor population adjustments be 21 made among the districts. And so, for example, a 22 division of -- of Upper Macungie Township was nicked 23 out of Lehigh County and pushed into the Sixth 24 Congressional District, likewise similar item 25 happened to Tioga County.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">642</p> <p>1 Petitioners' Exhibit 57? 2 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 3 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, can you tell us what</b> 4 <b>this is?</b> 5 A. Yes. This table looks at the number of 6 municipalities split at the census block level by 7 decade. 8 <b>Q. And what is a census block?</b> 9 A. A census block is the smallest 10 measurement utilized by the U.S. Department of Census 11 to measure population. It ranges typically from 600 12 residents to 3,000 residents. 13 <b>Q. And what's the significance of this</b> 14 <b>trend?</b> 15 A. The significance of this particular 16 table is that you can see, in the early maps, there 17 were zero census blocks split; in the '90s, there 18 were only 3; in 2000s, it moved to 6; but in the most 19 recent map, it jumped to 19. 20 Again, splitting at the census block 21 level is a highly granular split. We're looking here 22 at splits among neighborhoods, split between one 23 Congressional district and another. I mean, this 24 is -- it was quite a leap to get to 19, and 25 apparently, that's what the mapmakers needed to do</p>

DIRECT EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

643	1 under this current plan. 2 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move 3 Exhibit 57 into evidence. 4 THE COURT: Any objection? 5 Without objection, Petitioners' 6 Exhibit 57 is admitted. 7 - - - 8 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 9 57 was admitted into evidence.) 10 - - - 11 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 12 <b>Q. Professor Kennedy, did you also examine</b> 13 <b>the number of -- for particular counties, the number</b> 14 <b>of districts into which they had been split?</b> 15 A. Yes, I did. 16 <b>Q. Can you summarize your findings on</b> 17 <b>that?</b> 18 A. Sure. Quickly, it's also important to 19 note that certain counties were split considerably 20 more than others. In particular, Montgomery County, 21 which is the third largest county in the State, is 22 split into five different Congressional districts. 23 Of those five Congressional districts, 24 none of the congressmen or -women who represent those 25 districts actually live in Montgomery County.	645	1 is admitted without objection. 2 - - - 3 (Whereupon, Petitioners' Exhibit Number 4 53 was admitted into evidence.) 5 - - - 6 MR. FREEDMAN: I tender the witness. 7 THE COURT: Thank you. 8 Cross-examination. 9 - - - 10 CROSS-EXAMINATION 11 - - - 12 BY MR. TUCKER: 13 <b>Q. Good afternoon, Dr. Kennedy. My name</b> 14 <b>is Rob Tucker. I represent the Legislative</b> 15 <b>Respondent Speaker Turzai in this matter.</b> 16 A. Good afternoon, sir. 17 <b>Q. Have you ever drafted your own map?</b> 18 A. No, I have not. 19 <b>Q. Have you ever tried to do it?</b> 20 A. No, I have not. 21 <b>Q. Do you agree that we can't tell whether</b> 22 <b>partisan considerations played either an intent or</b> 23 <b>the predominant intent just by looking at the</b> 24 <b>boundaries of a map?</b> 25 A. I made no conclusion relative to
644	1 Westmoreland County and Berks County, 2 which have relatively lower population, are also 3 split considerably as well into four different 4 legislative districts. 5 <b>Q. Just to conclude, can you just</b> 6 <b>summarize your conclusions for us again?</b> 7 A. Sure. To summarize my conclusion, the 8 2011 Map carves up Pennsylvania's communities of 9 interest at an unprecedented level and -- and 10 contains more anomalies than ever before. 11 In addition, the 2011 Map gives 12 precedence to political considerations over 13 considerations of communities of interest and 14 disadvantages Democratic voters, as compared to 15 Republican voters. This is a gerrymandered map. 16 MR. FREEDMAN: Finally, can we pull 17 back up Petitioners' Exhibit 53. 18 BY MR. FREEDMAN: 19 <b>Q. Your report.</b> 20 MR. FREEDMAN: Petitioners move 21 Exhibit 53 into evidence. 22 THE COURT: Any objection? 23 MR. TUCKER: No objection. 24 MS. HANGLEY: No objection. 25 THE COURT: Petitioners' Exhibit 53	646	1 intent. I made an observation of what 2000 Map 2 actually achieved, but I did not make any comments 3 relative to intent. 4 <b>Q. Sure. But -- but just generally, if</b> 5 <b>you're looking at just the shapes of a particular</b> 6 <b>district, you can't draw any conclusions about why</b> 7 <b>that district was -- was drawn based on shape alone,</b> 8 <b>would you agree?</b> 9 A. Would you repeat the question? 10 <b>Q. In generally evaluating any -- either a</b> 11 <b>Congressional district map or a legislative district</b> 12 <b>map, you can't determine whether or not partisan</b> 13 <b>considerations were either a factor -- a predominant</b> 14 <b>factor just by looking at the shape of the district,</b> 15 <b>can we?</b> 16 A. Well, again, I didn't look at intent. 17 I was asked to look at how this map impacts 18 communities of interest. 19 <b>Q. Did you attend any of the hearings on</b> 20 <b>Senate Bill 1249, which ultimately resulted in the</b> 21 <b>2011 Congressional Plan?</b> 22 A. No, I did not. 23 <b>Q. And you haven't proposed any of your</b> 24 <b>own maps or own plans in this case, have you?</b> 25 A. No -- no. I'm not -- I'm not a

647	<p>1 mapmaker.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. You've not written any articles on</b></p> <p>3 <b>redistricting?</b></p> <p>4 A. No. I have chaired, again, the plenary</p> <p>5 panel on redistricting in 2012 with the Pennsylvania</p> <p>6 Conference. And in the process of chairing that</p> <p>7 particular panel, I did interview all four mapmakers,</p> <p>8 the two Republicans and the two Democrats.</p> <p>9 <b>Q. But you haven't written any</b></p> <p>10 <b>peer-reviewed articles or anything like that</b></p> <p>11 <b>specifically on redistricting, have you?</b></p> <p>12 A. Not a peer-reviewed article, no. I do</p> <p>13 comment on it in my most recent book, however.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Do you consider yourself an expert in</b></p> <p>15 <b>redistricting?</b></p> <p>16 A. I consider myself an expert in looking</p> <p>17 at Pennsylvania's communities of interest.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. I believe you were offered for being an</b></p> <p>19 <b>expert in Pennsylvania's political geography,</b></p> <p>20 <b>correct?</b></p> <p>21 A. I believe I have specific knowledge of</p> <p>22 Pennsylvania's political geography.</p> <p>23 <b>Q. But you don't have specific expertise</b></p> <p>24 <b>in redistricting, do you?</b></p> <p>25 A. I have -- I have never -- I have never</p>	649	<p>1 <b>partisan voting results since the enactment of the</b></p> <p>2 <b>plan.</b></p> <p>3 <b>You haven't analyzed any partisan</b></p> <p>4 <b>voting results for any particular district since</b></p> <p>5 <b>enactment of the plan?</b></p> <p>6 A. Would you repeat that question?</p> <p>7 I'm sorry.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Sure.</b></p> <p>9 <b>You haven't analyzed any partisan</b></p> <p>10 <b>voting results for any particular district since</b></p> <p>11 <b>enactment of the 2011 Plan?</b></p> <p>12 A. In this particular report?</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Correct.</b></p> <p>14 A. I'm trying to think whether I allude to</p> <p>15 any changes that have occurred. I can't say with</p> <p>16 certainty whether I've cited that or not.</p> <p>17 <b>Q. And, sitting here right now, you can't</b></p> <p>18 <b>testify to anything that's in your report, correct,</b></p> <p>19 <b>on that subject?</b></p> <p>20 A. I mean, I'm sorry -- I'm just not aware</p> <p>21 of -- off the top of my head what -- what is in my</p> <p>22 report that looks -- I'm not saying I did or I</p> <p>23 didn't. But I didn't focus on as far as -- you know,</p> <p>24 partisan performance since that time. So I -- I --</p> <p>25 you know, some districts have -- so I really can't</p>
648	<p>1 drawn a map, if that's your question; but I have</p> <p>2 studied it, I have taught about it and I have written</p> <p>3 about it.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Let's talk about some of the factors</b></p> <p>5 <b>and criteria that go into drawing a map.</b></p> <p>6 <b>I'm assuming we can agree that one of</b></p> <p>7 <b>the first factors is equal population, correct?</b></p> <p>8 A. That's mandated by the courts.</p> <p>9 <b>Q. And what's your understanding of what</b></p> <p>10 <b>the equal population requirement is?</b></p> <p>11 A. I don't know the exact measurement.</p> <p>12 <b>Q. Do you know how exact it has to be?</b></p> <p>13 A. No, I don't.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Are you aware of whether being 19</b></p> <p>15 <b>people off in a district would not comply with the</b></p> <p>16 <b>equal population requirements?</b></p> <p>17 A. No, I don't know the exact number.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. Do you have any knowledge about the</b></p> <p>19 <b>Voting Rights Act?</b></p> <p>20 A. I have some knowledge.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. And what is your knowledge about the</b></p> <p>22 <b>Voting Rights Act?</b></p> <p>23 A. In general, if minority population is</p> <p>24 sufficient, they're guaranteed representation.</p> <p>25 <b>Q. Now I'm talking about any type of</b></p>	650	<p>1 say.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Let me try to simplify.</b></p> <p>3 <b>We saw a bunch of maps. We had a</b></p> <p>4 <b>color-coded -- the partisan makeup of the district</b></p> <p>5 <b>based upon the 2010 Senate vote, correct?</b></p> <p>6 A. Yes.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. You don't have any similar analysis for</b></p> <p>8 <b>after enactment of the 2011 Plan, do you?</b></p> <p>9 A. I don't believe I do.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Okay. Thank you.</b></p> <p>11 THE COURT: You can give him a hand.</p> <p>12 Go ahead.</p> <p>13 (Counsel confer.)</p> <p>14 MR. TUCKER: I can continue with</p> <p>15 questioning while we're working out the</p> <p>16 technical difficulties, Your Honor, to move</p> <p>17 things along.</p> <p>18 THE COURT: Thank you.</p> <p>19 BY MR. TUCKER:</p> <p>20 <b>Q. Dr. Kennedy, I'd like to talk a little</b></p> <p>21 <b>bit about the splits in both the 2011 Plan and the</b></p> <p>22 <b>prior plan that was enacted, for a little bit.</b></p> <p>23 A. Yes.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. You and I can agree -- and I was trying</b></p> <p>25 <b>to get your tables and stuff pulled up here, and</b></p>

651

1 **hopefully we'll be able to do that in a minute --**  
 2 **that the current plan splits 28 counties, correct?**  
 3 A. Yes, I believe so.  
 4 **Q. And you believe that the current plan**  
 5 **splits more counties than any other prior plan; is**  
 6 **that accurate?**  
 7 A. No, it does not contain more split  
 8 counties than the revised map that was issued for the  
 9 2004 election.  
 10 **Q. And what I was going to show you on the**  
 11 **screen here -- but we can maybe just talk about it --**  
 12 **is . . .**  
 13 THE COURT: There is paper.  
 14 MR. TUCKER: And that's what I was  
 15 getting to, Your Honor.  
 16 THE COURT: He's got all those  
 17 binders.  
 18 BY MR. TUCKER:  
 19 **Q. If you you'll turn, Dr. Kennedy, to**  
 20 **Petitioners' Exhibit 56 in the old-fashioned binder**  
 21 **over there.**  
 22 THE COURT: I think 56 will be  
 23 Volume 2.  
 24 THE WITNESS: Yes.  
 25

652

1 BY MR. TUCKER:  
 2 **Q. And Petitioners' Exhibit 56 is Table B**  
 3 **of your report, correct?**  
 4 A. Correct.  
 5 **Q. And that identifies the split counties**  
 6 **and municipalities by decade for 1966 to '72 and then**  
 7 **the '70s, '80s, '90s, 2000s and 2010s, correct?**  
 8 A. That's correct.  
 9 **Q. And this table reflects that there were**  
 10 **28 counties, as we just discussed, split in the**  
 11 **2010s, which would be the 2011 Plan, correct?**  
 12 A. Yes.  
 13 **Q. And then 25 counties split in the**  
 14 **2000s.**  
 15 **Do you see that?**  
 16 A. Yes, that -- based upon the map that  
 17 was originally issued for the 2000s.  
 18 **Q. Right.**  
 19 **So the map that you're referring to**  
 20 **when you're looking at the 2000s is a map that was**  
 21 **found unconstitutional, correct?**  
 22 A. Ultimately, yes.  
 23 **Q. Do you know why that plan was found**  
 24 **unconstitutional?**  
 25 A. There were some slight imbalances among

653

1 the several Congressional districts.  
 2 **Q. When you mean "imbalances," you mean on**  
 3 **population?**  
 4 A. Population.  
 5 **Q. And when you've got imbalances in**  
 6 **population, inevitably you're going to have to move**  
 7 **around, probably, some small either blocks of people**  
 8 **or municipalities to get to equal population,**  
 9 **correct?**  
 10 A. Yes.  
 11 **Q. And so in doing so, you will probably**  
 12 **have to, maybe, split more counties or split some**  
 13 **more municipalities in order to get to equal**  
 14 **population.**  
 15 **Is that a fair statement?**  
 16 A. You may have to, but I'd have to know  
 17 more information to definitively say.  
 18 **Q. So we can agree, then, that -- what I'm**  
 19 **going to refer to, the original plan, is Act 1. I**  
 20 **believe it was Act 1 of the General Assembly in 2000,**  
 21 **is the original plan that was found unconstitutional.**  
 22 **Okay?**  
 23 **Can we agree on that?**  
 24 A. Act 1 was the one that was originally  
 25 found unconstitutional?

654

1 **Q. Yes.**  
 2 **And then in response to that, the**  
 3 **General Assembly enacted Act 34?**  
 4 A. Correct.  
 5 **Q. Okay. Are you aware of how many**  
 6 **counties are split in Act 34?**  
 7 A. I -- I believe it's -- I believe it's  
 8 30 -- I believe it was 32, but I may be wrong.  
 9 **Q. And --**  
 10 A. I don't have -- I don't have that in  
 11 front of me, and I don't know off the top of my head.  
 12 I didn't look -- I didn't look -- spend much time  
 13 looking at that map. I focused on the original map  
 14 that the legislature produced through the normal  
 15 legislative process.  
 16 Again, I -- I referenced this in -- in  
 17 my earlier statement.  
 18 **Q. Sure. But your report -- your report**  
 19 **says that the current plan splits more counties than**  
 20 **any other prior plan.**  
 21 **And I guess what I'm trying to get to**  
 22 **here is that the plan that was actually in place**  
 23 **immediately prior to adoption of the 2011 Plan split**  
 24 **more counties, didn't it?**  
 25 MR. FREEDMAN: Objection: misstates

CROSS-EXAMINATION - JOHN KENNEDY, PH.D.

<p style="text-align: right;">655</p> <p>1 what his report says. 2 THE COURT: I'm sure he can -- I'm 3 going to overrule. He's on 4 cross-examination. If he doesn't like the 5 premise, he can correct it on his answers. 6 THE WITNESS: Yes, would you repeat 7 that question, please? 8 BY MR. TUCKER: 9 <b>Q. Let's see if you and I can agree on</b> 10 <b>this: Does the 2011 Plan split fewer counties than</b> 11 <b>Act 34?</b> 12 A. It splits fewer counties than the 13 revised plan. But I do mention that in my footnotes, 14 that it contains -- this map contains more splits 15 county-wise and municipal-wise than any map, 16 excepting this revised map that was rushed through. 17 I -- I just -- I'll just leave it 18 there. 19 <b>Q. The revised map, Act 34, was adopted by</b> 20 <b>the General Assembly, correct?</b> 21 A. It was. 22 <b>Q. Enacted as statute?</b> 23 A. Yes. 24 <b>Q. And it applied to the 2004, 2006, 2008</b> 25 <b>and 2010 elections?</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">657</p> <p>1 as my students used it this past semester, there were 2 discrepancies in the book, there were typos in the 3 book. It's very frustrating. 4 When I saw the report and I read the 5 Gimpel report, Dr. Gimpel's report, I noticed that he 6 was referencing numbers that I wasn't referencing, so 7 I went back to look at differences, what were the 8 differences. I didn't quite understand all the 9 numbers that he had in his -- in his report, but I 10 noted that he was looking at these things differently 11 than I was. So I felt the need, for the record, to 12 make sure that this correction was made. I wanted 13 there to be no confusion. 14 My methodology when I approached this 15 originally was looking at the 2000 map. 16 <b>Q. Dr. Kennedy, a simple question: Does</b> 17 <b>Act 34 split more municipalities than the current</b> 18 <b>plan?</b> 19 A. Yes, it does. 20 <b>Q. Do you know how many municipalities</b> 21 <b>that Act 34 splits?</b> 22 A. I don't know exactly. I didn't -- 23 <b>Q. Do you have a range? Do you know, was</b> 24 <b>it in the 80s?</b> 25 A. I -- I really don't know exactly. I</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">656</p> <p>1 A. Yes. 2 <b>Q. And under that plan, Act 34, that plan</b> 3 <b>split more counties than the current plan, correct?</b> 4 A. Yes; however, once again, I did an 5 apples-to-apples comparison contained -- looking at 6 the 2000s map and the 2010 map, the original map that 7 was produced and the map of 2010. 8 Subsequently, due to slight population 9 variations, Pennsylvania legislature was given, I 10 believe, three weeks to change the 2000 -- the 11 original map. I believe it took them 10 days to make 12 a few little nicks, a little nick out of Lehigh 13 County, Tioga County, one district out of Upper 14 Macungie Township. And that's why I mentioned 15 earlier that splits tell you a bit of the story, but 16 they don't tell you the whole story. They're 17 indicative, but they don't tell you the whole story. 18 And I'm focusing on communities of interest and how 19 they were carved up. 20 <b>Q. How about municipality splits under</b> 21 <b>Act 34?</b> 22 A. We have the same situation. They went 23 up a little bit. I noted it. 24 I've written a number of books, and 25 over the years and most recently, in my recent book,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">658</p> <p>1 didn't focus on that particular map. I mean, I think 2 I'm right with the counties because four, you know, 3 it's a pretty -- I can remember that. I don't know 4 the exact number of municipalities. I didn't look at 5 that plan. 6 <b>Q. So as I understand it, then -- and</b> 7 <b>correct me if I'm wrong -- but any -- any of the</b> 8 <b>statistics that are in your report that reference to</b> 9 <b>the decade 2000s, you base that under Act 1, correct?</b> 10 A. I believe that's -- that's what my 11 footnote indicates. 12 <b>Q. And Act 1 was repealed effective</b> 13 <b>April 17th, 2002, correct?</b> 14 A. It was. 15 <b>Q. And you agree that avoiding county and</b> 16 <b>municipality splits, that would be a valid</b> 17 <b>redistricting goal, correct?</b> 18 A. That -- yes, absolutely, that is a 19 valid redistricting goal, avoiding splits. 20 <b>Q. And the 2000 plan, we agree, split 68</b> 21 <b>municipalities, correct?</b> 22 A. Yes. 23 <b>Q. And that's out of 2,562 total</b> 24 <b>municipalities in Pennsylvania; is that correct?</b> 25 A. Well, I don't know the exact number,</p>

659

1 but I -- I'll -- I'll agree with that, surely.

2 **Q. That sounds about right.**

3 A. I -- I trust your numbers are accurate.

4 **Q. That's only just a little over**

5 **2 percent of all the municipalities in Pennsylvania,**

6 **correct?**

7 A. Again, I'm a political scientist; I'm

8 not a mathematician. But, again, I trust your

9 numbers.

10 **Q. Dr. Kennedy, you recognize that**

11 **Pennsylvania lost a Congressional seat after the 2010**

12 **Census, correct?**

13 A. Yes.

14 **Q. Dropped from 19 to 18?**

15 A. Yes.

16 **Q. And losing a seat requires the district**

17 **boundaries to change?**

18 A. Any new Census -- any decade is going

19 to require new boundaries.

20 **Q. But particularly when you lose a seat,**

21 **the population size of each district has to grow,**

22 **correct?**

23 A. Sure.

24 **Q. So those boundaries, likewise, have to**

25 **somewhat grow?**

660

1 A. Sure.

2 **Q. Are you aware of where in Pennsylvania**

3 **there was population loss between the 2000 and the**

4 **2010 Census?**

5 A. I have some general knowledge of it,

6 but it isn't anything that I looked at in detail.

7 **Q. So you're not aware whether that**

8 **population loss occurred more in the western part of**

9 **the state versus the eastern part of the state?**

10 A. Oh, I imagine compared to the

11 southeast, the western part of the state lost

12 population, comparatively speaking. I have knowledge

13 of that.

14 **Q. So would you agree that if the**

15 **population loss mostly occurred in the west, that**

16 **that's where the seat loss should occur?**

17 A. No, I would need to have more

18 information. I can't agree on that.

19 **Q. I want to talk a little bit about some**

20 **of the specific districts that you discussed during**

21 **your direct examination, and I want to start with**

22 **Erie County, which I believe your opinion is that**

23 **Erie County was inappropriately split in the current**

24 **plan; is that correct?**

25 A. Certainly, I mentioned that Erie County

661

1 is an example of a cracked municipality -- a cracked

2 county, sure.

3 **Q. Do you consider the City of Erie a**

4 **community of interest?**

5 A. I consider Erie -- Erie and the county

6 itself and certainly its suburbs a community of

7 interest.

8 **Q. The City of Erie itself, though, is**

9 **kept whole in the current plan, correct?**

10 A. It is.

11 **Q. And the prior plan split a number of**

12 **different counties that the current plan doesn't in**

13 **District 3; is that correct?**

14 A. Yes.

15 **Q. The prior plan split Armstrong, Butler,**

16 **Mercer, Venango and Warren counties; is that right?**

17 A. I believe so.

18 **Q. But they're kept whole in this plan?**

19 A. Yes, they are.

20 **Q. And, again, one of the valid principles**

21 **of redistricting is keeping counties whole, correct?**

22 A. Sure, avoiding splits.

23 **Q. And so the current plan keeps more**

24 **counties whole in District 3 than the prior plan did?**

25 A. I believe that's accurate.

662

1 **Q. You consider Reading a community of**

2 **interest as well?**

3 A. Reading and its environs. Certainly,

4 Berks County is the county seat.

5 **Q. But under the prior plan, the City of**

6 **Reading was split, I think, a couple times; is that**

7 **correct?**

8 A. I believe it was, yes.

9 **Q. And in this plan, it's kept whole --**

10 **A. It is.**

11 **Q. -- as a community of interest?**

12 A. And it's moved into Amish Country.

13 **Q. You talked a little bit about District**

14 **12.**

15 A. Yes.

16 **Q. And District 12, in the current plan,**

17 **results from the combining of the Fourth and the 12th**

18 **Districts under the former plan, correct?**

19 A. Yes.

20 **Q. And, inevitably, two incumbents had to**

21 **be paired under the new plan?**

22 A. No, not necessarily. Two incumbents

23 did not necessarily -- I don't believe so, unless

24 there were -- unless there was -- I'd have to go back

25 and think if there was an open seat. I don't know --

663

1 I'm not sure there were -- there were -- I'm not sure  
 2 in the 2012 election we had every incumbent running  
 3 for reelection.  
 4 **Q. I'll represent to you that the time the**  
 5 **plan was being drafted, each of the Congressional**  
 6 **seats -- the 19 Congressional seats in Pennsylvania**  
 7 **were -- were filled.**  
 8 **So based upon that representation,**  
 9 **somebody was going to have to lose their seat, unless**  
 10 **they decided not to run again, correct?**  
 11 A. That's the case, yes.  
 12 **Q. And under the plan, it paired the**  
 13 **Fourth and the 12th, which were represented by**  
 14 **Jason Altmire and Mark Critz.**  
 15 **Are you aware of that?**  
 16 A. Yes.  
 17 **Q. And are you aware of whether**  
 18 **Representative Altmire supported this new**  
 19 **12th District?**  
 20 A. I'm not aware.  
 21 **Q. Is it important to you that districts**  
 22 **be competitive?**  
 23 A. No. I -- we went through earlier the  
 24 criteria that is generally acknowledged. I don't  
 25 believe competitiveness was one.

664

1 **Q. Let's talk a little bit about the 15th**  
 2 **District. And -- and I apologize. I can't remember**  
 3 **whether you testified to it today or it's in your**  
 4 **report, but I do know that one of your claims is the**  
 5 **City of Bethlehem is cracked into the 15th District.**  
 6 **Is that accurate?**  
 7 A. I believe I mentioned that a part of  
 8 the City of Bethlehem is cracked out of the 15th and  
 9 moved into the 17th.  
 10 **Q. And you're aware it's only four census**  
 11 **blocks of Bethlehem that are cracked into the**  
 12 **115th District, correct?**  
 13 A. I -- I believe you're incorrect. I  
 14 believe it's four divisions plus four census blocks  
 15 out of 17 divisions overall, so it's roughly  
 16 one-quarter of the city which has been cracked out of  
 17 the 15th and into the 17th.  
 18 **Q. Dr. Kennedy, can geography play a role**  
 19 **in the partisan makeup of districts?**  
 20 A. I'm not sure quite what you mean.  
 21 **Q. Let me try to phrase.**  
 22 **Can geography -- can political**  
 23 **geography play a role in the partisan makeup of**  
 24 **districts?**  
 25 A. I'm sorry. I'm not trying to be

665

1 avoiding. I'm just not quite sure I can wrap my mind  
 2 around your question. I think maybe I just would  
 3 need to know more about what you're trying to get at.  
 4 **Q. Yeah, let me try to approach it from a**  
 5 **different perspective.**  
 6 **Do you agree that generally, Democrats**  
 7 **tend to go towards urban areas and Republicans are**  
 8 **found more often in suburban and rural areas?**  
 9 A. I wouldn't necessarily say suburban  
 10 areas. That's a pretty broad brush.  
 11 In general, there is some natural  
 12 clustering. I'm not here to argue that there isn't.  
 13 What I'm looking -- what I looked at there -- were  
 14 anomalies, things that didn't make sense.  
 15 **Q. Actually, I like the way you put it,**  
 16 **"natural clustering." That's a much better way of**  
 17 **putting it.**  
 18 **So you agree that there's natural**  
 19 **clustering of Democrats in Pittsburgh and**  
 20 **Philadelphia, correct?**  
 21 A. Oh, sure, those are heavily Democratic  
 22 cities.  
 23 **Q. And that has nothing to do with how the**  
 24 **boundary lines are drawn, that's just natural**  
 25 **political geography?**

666

1 **You agree?**  
 2 A. I -- that's -- that's -- that's  
 3 natural -- yeah, sure, absolutely, that's -- that's  
 4 the partisan makeup of Philadelphia; that's the  
 5 partisan makeup of Pittsburgh. I don't believe I  
 6 said anything otherwise.  
 7 MR. TUCKER: Your Honor -- thank  
 8 you, Dr. Kennedy -- I don't have any further  
 9 questions for the witness.  
 10 THE COURT: Any further  
 11 cross-examination?  
 12 Any redirect?  
 13 MR. FREEDMAN: Can we have just one  
 14 minute to confer?  
 15 THE COURT: Sure.  
 16 (Counsel confer.)  
 17 MR. FREEDMAN: Your Honor, no -- no  
 18 redirect.  
 19 THE COURT: Okay. Dr. Kennedy,  
 20 thank you for your testimony.  
 21 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.  
 22 THE COURT: Call your next witness,  
 23 please.  
 24 Lawyers coming out of the woodwork  
 25 here. I thought they were just in the first

DIRECT EXAMINATION - THOMAS C. RENTSCHLER

667

1 and second rows.  
 2 MR. GEFFEN: The place is full of  
 3 them.  
 4 THE COURT: Okay.  
 5 MR. GEFFEN: Good afternoon,  
 6 Your Honor. I'm Ben Geffen from the Public  
 7 Interest Law Center.  
 8 THE COURT: Mr. Geffen, good  
 9 afternoon.  
 10 MR. GEFFEN: Petitioners call  
 11 Tom Rentschler.  
 12 - - -  
 13 THOMAS C. RENTSCHLER,  
 14 after having been first duly sworn, was  
 15 examined and testified as follows:  
 16 - - -  
 17 - - -  
 18 DIRECT EXAMINATION  
 19 - - -  
 20 BY MR. GEFFEN:  
 21 Q. Good afternoon.  
 22 A. Good afternoon.  
 23 Q. Would you please state and spell your  
 24 name for the record?  
 25 A. Sure. Thomas Carl -- that's with a

668

1 C -- Rentschler, R-E-N-T-S-C-H-L-E-R.  
 2 Q. You're a Petitioner in this matter?  
 3 A. Yes, I am.  
 4 Q. And where do you live, Mr. Rentschler?  
 5 A. I live in Exeter Township. My address  
 6 is 4016 Crestline Drive, Reading, Pennsylvania 19606,  
 7 but I do not live in the City of Reading.  
 8 Q. Okay. How long have you lived at that  
 9 address?  
 10 A. For approximately 20 years.  
 11 Q. Okay. You mentioned you live in  
 12 Exeter Township.  
 13 Can you tell us just a little bit about  
 14 Exeter Township?  
 15 A. Sure. It's a Township outside of  
 16 Reading, is about, I think, 15,000 people or so,  
 17 pretty much ethnically white, Caucasian, a lot of  
 18 middle class residents there. I believe we probably  
 19 run the gamut of income, but I'd say a solidly middle  
 20 class community.  
 21 Q. What is your profession,  
 22 Mr. Rentschler?  
 23 A. I'm an attorney.  
 24 Q. What sort of law do you practice?  
 25 A. I'm a general practitioner. I do

669

1 mostly domestic law, estate planning, estate  
 2 administration.  
 3 Q. Okay. Do you have children?  
 4 A. Yes, I do. I have three children. I  
 5 have a son who is 23 years old, a son who is 20 years  
 6 old and another son, who is 17. I also have a  
 7 stepson who is 22 years old and a stepdaughter who is  
 8 14.  
 9 Q. Are you a registered voter?  
 10 A. Yes, I am.  
 11 Q. What political party are you registered  
 12 with?  
 13 A. I'm a registered Democrat.  
 14 Q. How long have you been registered with  
 15 the Democratic Party?  
 16 A. Most of my adult life, at least  
 17 consistently for the last 25 years.  
 18 Q. And how often do you vote?  
 19 A. I am a very regular voter, so I try to  
 20 vote in all primaries and general elections.  
 21 Q. And why is it that you are such a  
 22 regular voter?  
 23 A. I believe it's important, as my civic  
 24 duty, to select people who represent me on a local  
 25 level, state level and a national level and, in this

670

1 case, a Congressional district level.  
 2 Q. Thank you.  
 3 I'd like to look at Joint Exhibit 5.  
 4 THE COURT: Are we working?  
 5 IT TECHNICIAN: Yes.  
 6 THE COURT: Good.  
 7 BY MR. GEFFEN:  
 8 Q. Are you familiar with -- with this map  
 9 that's on the screen right now?  
 10 A. Yes, I am.  
 11 Q. And this is the 2011 Congressional Map,  
 12 right?  
 13 A. Yes.  
 14 Q. Can you identify for us on this map --  
 15 first, can you tell us the number of your current  
 16 Congressional district?  
 17 A. Sure. I live in the  
 18 Sixth Congressional District.  
 19 Q. And I think there should be a laser  
 20 pointer there.  
 21 Can you show us where that district is?  
 22 A. It is district starting down there in  
 23 Chester County, going up into Montgomery, across sort  
 24 of the midsection of Berks and then into eastern  
 25 Lebanon County.



671

1 **Q. Who is your congressman?**  
 2 A. Ryan Costello.  
 3 **Q. And what political party is**  
 4 **Representative Costello in?**  
 5 A. Mr. Costello is a Republican.  
 6 **Q. How long have you been a Sixth District**  
 7 **resident, Mr. Rentschler?**  
 8 A. I believe probably for -- since around  
 9 1994, I lived in Montgomery County for a very short  
 10 period of time, which I think I moved out of the  
 11 Sixth District, but I was born and raised in the  
 12 Sixth Congressional District.  
 13 **Q. And are you -- it sounds like you're**  
 14 **generally familiar with the current makeup and**  
 15 **boundaries of the Sixth District.**  
 16 A. Yes, I am.  
 17 MR. GEFFEN: We'd like to see  
 18 Joint Exhibit 11, please.  
 19 BY MR. GEFFEN:  
 20 **Q. You're familiar with this map?**  
 21 A. Yes, I am.  
 22 **Q. And this is a map of the**  
 23 **Sixth District, right?**  
 24 A. Yes.  
 25 **Q. Can you use the pointer, please, to**

672

1 **show us on the map where your residence is?**  
 2 A. Sure. And if I shake my hand at all,  
 3 I'll go into two wrong districts, but I believe I  
 4 would be -- and my hand shaking is little bit. I  
 5 can't hold it steady. But I'm right there in that  
 6 part of the Sixth Congressional District, probably  
 7 about 2 miles from the Reading school district -- or  
 8 from the Reading Congressional District and not very  
 9 far away from the Seventh Congressional District.  
 10 **Q. Okay. And just for the record, I think**  
 11 **you were pointing with the laser approximately just**  
 12 **below the A or the D in the word "Reading" on that**  
 13 **map.**  
 14 **Is that about right?**  
 15 A. That would be about right.  
 16 **Q. Are you familiar with how the**  
 17 **Sixth District was shaped under the previous**  
 18 **Congressional Map?**  
 19 A. Not in particularity as -- as I am with  
 20 the shape of this map. I believe it was a little  
 21 more centered to -- to the east -- east and south and  
 22 the City of Reading was divided into two different  
 23 Congressional districts, and I believe Exeter  
 24 Township, the township that I live in, may have been  
 25 divided slightly in that -- in that map.

673

1 **Q. Okay. You testified that you vote in**  
 2 **every election or almost every election.**  
 3 **Does that include elections for the**  
 4 **U.S. House?**  
 5 A. Absolutely.  
 6 **Q. And if you don't mind my asking, who**  
 7 **did you vote for in 2016 in the general election for**  
 8 **the U.S. House?**  
 9 A. Mike Parrish. Mike Parrish.  
 10 **Q. And what party was Mike Parrish in?**  
 11 A. A Democrat.  
 12 **Q. And how about in 2014 in the general?**  
 13 A. Dr. Manny Trivedi.  
 14 **Q. And what party does Dr. Trivedi belong**  
 15 **to?**  
 16 A. He was also a Democrat.  
 17 **Q. And what about the 2012 general?**  
 18 A. Dr. Manny Trivedi.  
 19 **Q. Okay. Who won those three elections?**  
 20 A. I believe the -- the last two elections  
 21 have been won by Ryan Costello. The 2012 election  
 22 was won by James Gerlach.  
 23 **Q. And what party was James Gerlach in?**  
 24 A. He was a Republican as well.  
 25 **Q. Okay. Mr. Rentschler, how has the**

674

1 **2011 Plan impacted your ability to participate in the**  
 2 **political process?**  
 3 A. Well, I believe that it has unfairly  
 4 eliminated my chance of getting to vote and  
 5 actually elect a Democratic candidate just by the  
 6 shape and the design of the district. I think that  
 7 what it has done is made it pretty impossible for a  
 8 Democratic candidate to be elected based on the  
 9 composition of the district.  
 10 **Q. Okay. And are there any issues that**  
 11 **are currently or recently before the U.S. House that**  
 12 **are of particular significance to you?**  
 13 A. Absolutely. One of the biggest issues  
 14 for me is a healthcare issue. I've been a Type 1  
 15 diabetic for the last 33 years, and one of the  
 16 concerns that I have with what I perceive is the  
 17 Republican opposition to the Affordable Care Act is  
 18 an attempt, in various ways, to remove the  
 19 preexisting conditions for health insurance coverage,  
 20 which, right now, I have that. I have that  
 21 protection. And that's really important to me  
 22 because when I was in my 20s, that didn't exist, and  
 23 I had graduated from college, I needed insurance. I  
 24 left a job. I needed insurance.  
 25 So there were at least three occasions

DIRECT EXAMINATION - THOMAS C. RENTSCHLER

675	<p>1 of -- in my 20s where I had to wait a year to get                  2 insurance for the thing that I really needed                  3 insurance for. The Affordable Care Act has removed                  4 that fear for me, and I can't emphasize how much                  5 is -- now, unfortunately, I'm in my 50s -- health                  6 issues and a loss of health insurance, to me, would                  7 be catastrophic.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Is there anything else about the</b>                  9 <b>Affordable Care Act you wanted to mention?</b></p> <p>10 A. Absolutely. I currently have a                  11 23-year-old son, recent college graduate, who's                  12 looking for his first real employment. And because                  13 of the Affordable Care Act, he is permitted to be on                  14 my family insurance until he reaches age 26. That's                  15 very important to him right now because he does not                  16 have a full-time job that provides him with                  17 healthcare coverage.</p> <p>18 I also have a 22-year-old stepson who                  19 is on that plan as well, and he'll be able to stay on                  20 that until he reaches 26. So, to me, those are very                  21 important features of the Affordable Care Act.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. Congressman Costello, does he represent</b>                  23 <b>your views on healthcare?</b></p> <p>24 A. Well, I think given the fact that he                  25 voted against -- or voted to repeal the Affordable</p>	677	<p>1 for me, but also for my oldest son, who is, as I said                  2 before, a recent college graduate.</p> <p>3 He's struggling right now greatly with                  4 student loan debt, and the availability of deducting                  5 that interest is -- is very critical to him.</p> <p>6 I have a current son in college who is                  7 taking student loan debt as well, and so he'll be                  8 impacted with that in, hopefully, the next year and a                  9 half. Hopefully, he doesn't drag it out an extra                  10 year. But that will impact him. And then I have two                  11 other children who are waiting to go to college. My                  12 son is a high school junior, and my stepdaughter is a                  13 freshman in high school.</p> <p>14 So that's an issue that is going to                  15 affect me and my family for a long time.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. Changing gears just a little bit, how</b>                  17 <b>far is your residence from the City of Reading?</b></p> <p>18 A. Approximately 2 miles.</p> <p>19 MR. GEFFEN: And if we could see                  20 Joint Exhibit 21, please.</p> <p>21 BY MR. GEFFEN:</p> <p>22 <b>Q. This is a -- a map -- are you -- are</b>                  23 <b>you familiar with this map?</b></p> <p>24 A. Yes, that appears to be a map of the                  25 16th Congressional District, which also, strangely,</p>
676	<p>1 Care Act, rather, in 2015, I'd say, no, because, to                  2 me, that is my issue with healthcare, and I don't                  3 believe that he will defend the Affordable Care Act.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Is there any other recent vote in the</b>                  5 <b>U.S. House that -- where you feel that Ryan</b>                  6 <b>Costello's interests diverge from yours?</b></p> <p>7 A. Absolutely. I think the vote on the                  8 tax act greatly diverges from my views. Although                  9 it's been sold as a middle class tax cut, I lived                  10 through some tax cuts before that were proposed to be                  11 middle class tax cuts or supply side tax cuts, and                  12 this has that same feeling, that over time, I believe                  13 the middle class and the lower class will see their                  14 taxes go up and not go down.</p> <p>15 A second thing about that tax bill, as                  16 it's going to reconciliation, is it puts the                  17 Affordable Care Act in jeopardy. And I believe that                  18 Representative Costello, if push comes to shove, will                  19 sell out the Affordable Care Act.</p> <p>20 Another issue that's very important to                  21 me, as many people in this room have gone to law                  22 school, they have law school debt, and so I have debt                  23 from law school. And that's a substantial part of my                  24 obligations that I believe would remove that ability                  25 to deduct student loan debt, and then that's not just</p>	678	<p>1 extends into Reading.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. And can you indicate with a pointer</b>                  3 <b>where on the map the City of Reading is located?</b></p> <p>4 A. Sure. It's right up there (indicating)                  5 at the top.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. And just for the record, your laser</b>                  7 <b>pointer is right over where the word "Reading" is</b>                  8 <b>written below the U.S. 222 sign?</b></p> <p>9 A. That's correct.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. And can you indicate with the pointer</b>                  11 <b>where your residence is?</b></p> <p>12 A. Sure. This is a little easier because                  13 I have -- I live right off of 422, so I would be in                  14 that little notch right there (indicating). And I                  15 can't hold it steady enough --</p> <p>16 <b>Q. But you're pointing right below --</b>                  17 <b>A. -- it's right there in that notch.</b></p> <p>18 <b>Q. You're pointing right below the D in</b>                  19 <b>the word "Reading"?</b></p> <p>20 A. Correct.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. Okay. How does the fact that the City</b>                  22 <b>of Reading is in a separate Congressional district</b>                  23 <b>from your residence impact you?</b></p> <p>24 A. It impacts me in a couple of ways.                  25 First, Reading is the county seat of Berks County,</p>

679	<p>1 and so it's an important part of the county. I live</p> <p>2 2 miles away from there, and so the economic life of</p> <p>3 the city, the social life, the sports life, the</p> <p>4 Reading Phillies and so forth, are a part of my life.</p> <p>5 But Reading is also one of the poorest countries in</p> <p>6 the nation --</p> <p>7 <b>Q. I'm sorry. One of the poorest --</b></p> <p>8 A. Poorest -- I'm sorry. Poorest cities,</p> <p>9 rather. I apologize.</p> <p>10 -- poorest cities in the nation. It's</p> <p>11 right next to where I live and other communities, so</p> <p>12 the health of the City of Reading impacts the health</p> <p>13 of Berks County. And recently, in -- in Reading,</p> <p>14 there's been a push to sort of more regionalize the</p> <p>15 Read -- or Reading area with Berks County for</p> <p>16 business purposes, so various Chambers of Commerce</p> <p>17 have changed their name to the Greater Reading</p> <p>18 something, Chamber of Commerce.</p> <p>19 Sort of like the testimony that</p> <p>20 Dr. Kennedy gave about the Lehigh Valley,</p> <p>21 Berks County is -- Reading is a big part of Berks</p> <p>22 County, and Berks County depends on Reading and</p> <p>23 Reading's success.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. Okay. And do you happen to know how</b></p> <p>25 <b>many different Congressional districts Berks County</b></p>	681	<p>1 map does that. I think the map currently</p> <p>2 overrepresents Republicans in Congress and severely</p> <p>3 underrepresents Democratic Members of Congress.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Okay. Do you take the position that</b></p> <p>5 <b>the -- that there's a legal requirement that the</b></p> <p>6 <b>Sixth District be drawn in such a way that you're</b></p> <p>7 <b>guaranteed to have a Democratic congressman</b></p> <p>8 <b>representing you?</b></p> <p>9 A. Absolutely not. I just take the</p> <p>10 position that I think the Congressional districts</p> <p>11 across the state of Pennsylvania should be drawn in a</p> <p>12 way that it's fair. And that map does not appear, to</p> <p>13 me, as fair. Just giving it the eyeball test, it</p> <p>14 does not seem to be a fair district or a fair</p> <p>15 Congressional districting of -- of the state.</p> <p>16 I'm just asking for something that is</p> <p>17 fair and drawn for some reasons that make sense.</p> <p>18 It's hard for me, as an average citizen, to</p> <p>19 comprehend how the fifth biggest city in</p> <p>20 Pennsylvania, which is 2 miles from my house, is not</p> <p>21 in my Congressional district, when it's the center of</p> <p>22 the county, it's the county seat, but yet I'm in the</p> <p>23 same district as people that are in eastern</p> <p>24 Lebanon County that have no connection to -- to my</p> <p>25 location, where I live.</p>
680	<p>1 <b>falls within?</b></p> <p>2 A. Yes. It falls within four</p> <p>3 Congressional districts.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. So you testified about the impacts of</b></p> <p>5 <b>the Sixth Congressional District on you.</b></p> <p>6 <b>Is there any impact of the 2011 Plan on</b></p> <p>7 <b>a statewide basis that you're concerned about?</b></p> <p>8 A. Absolutely. I think one of the</p> <p>9 concerns that I have is the 13-5 distribution of</p> <p>10 representatives across the state of Pennsylvania,</p> <p>11 especially given the fact that when Republicans, I</p> <p>12 believe, slightly were less than the majority vote,</p> <p>13 they got 13 seats, and as that number went up to --</p> <p>14 again, I'm estimating -- 54 to 56 percent in other</p> <p>15 elections, they maintained 13 out of the 18 seats.</p> <p>16 To me, I believe that -- as I stated</p> <p>17 before, that democratic views, as they're expressed</p> <p>18 statewide, or Democrats across the state have more</p> <p>19 representation, I think our views would be more</p> <p>20 strongly advocated for in the United States Congress.</p> <p>21 And since the Congress is a coequal branch of</p> <p>22 government with the executive and judicial, in</p> <p>23 particular, Pennsylvania should be able to have a</p> <p>24 congress that represents its voters more accurately.</p> <p>25 And I don't believe that the current</p>	682	<p>1 There's no community of interest there.</p> <p>2 And the City of Reading, which I have a clear</p> <p>3 interest in, is in a district that's in</p> <p>4 Lancaster County.</p> <p>5 <b>Q. Okay. Is there anything else you'd</b></p> <p>6 <b>like to say about your concerns about the 2011 Plan?</b></p> <p>7 A. I just find that the -- the 2011 Plan</p> <p>8 has really diluted what I believe is my participation</p> <p>9 in the voting process and in selecting leaders. I</p> <p>10 believe that the -- the plan has been so structured</p> <p>11 so that politicians have picked their voters in so</p> <p>12 many places, and that's not the -- the way that it</p> <p>13 should work. We should be picking our elected</p> <p>14 representatives. And I believe that we've been</p> <p>15 picked by the politicians and we just fill in their</p> <p>16 slots for what they need.</p> <p>17 MR. GEFFEN: Thank you very much. I</p> <p>18 have no further questions on direct and</p> <p>19 tender the witness.</p> <p>20 THE COURT: Cross-examination.</p> <p>21 - - -</p> <p>22 CROSS-EXAMINATION</p> <p>23 - - -</p> <p>24 BY MR. GIANCOLA:</p> <p>25 <b>Q. Good afternoon, sir.</b></p>

683	<p>1           <b>You -- you testified a moment ago</b></p> <p>2 <b>you're a registered Democrat, correct?</b></p> <p>3       A.    Yes, that's right.</p> <p>4       <b>Q.    And you've been a registered Democrat</b></p> <p>5 <b>for the last 25 years or so?</b></p> <p>6       A.    Yeah, that would be a fair statement.</p> <p>7       <b>Q.    You weren't always a registered</b></p> <p>8 <b>Democrat?</b></p> <p>9       A.    No, I was not.</p> <p>10       <b>Q.   You started out as a registered</b></p> <p>11 <b>Republican?</b></p> <p>12       A.    That's correct.</p> <p>13       <b>Q.    When you were a registered Republican,</b></p> <p>14 <b>did you typically vote for Republicans?</b></p> <p>15       A.    No, I don't believe I did. And,</p> <p>16 honestly, thinking back -- it's been a long time,</p> <p>17 because that was my first registration -- I think I</p> <p>18 may have voted for Republicans one time. And that</p> <p>19 would have been in -- in or around 1986 or so.</p> <p>20       <b>Q.    Since you registered as a Democrat,</b></p> <p>21 <b>have you ever voted for a Republican?</b></p> <p>22       A.    Yes, I have.</p> <p>23       <b>Q.    Okay. Did you have any problems</b></p> <p>24 <b>changing -- nobody prevented you from changing your</b></p> <p>25 <b>registration from Republican to Democrat, correct?</b></p>	685	<p>1           A.    No.</p> <p>2       <b>Q.    Or on the tax bill?</b></p> <p>3       A.    No.</p> <p>4       <b>Q.    Or on abortion?</b></p> <p>5       A.    Absolutely not.</p> <p>6       <b>Q.    I understand from your deposition, you</b></p> <p>7 <b>believe he aligns himself with President Trump about</b></p> <p>8 <b>94 percent of the time, correct?</b></p> <p>9       A.    Yes. And after my deposition, I</p> <p>10 checked that again on -- on 5:38, and I think it was</p> <p>11 91.04.</p> <p>12       <b>Q.    Well, then, you were pretty close.</b></p> <p>13 <b>And do you see eye to eye with Trump on</b></p> <p>14 <b>a lot of issues?</b></p> <p>15       A.    Absolutely not.</p> <p>16       <b>Q.    Do you see eye to eye with Trump on any</b></p> <p>17 <b>issues?</b></p> <p>18       A.    How much time do we have for me to</p> <p>19 think about that?</p> <p>20            I might be able to find something, but</p> <p>21 off the top of my head, I'd have to say the answer</p> <p>22 would be no.</p> <p>23       <b>Q.    No.</b></p> <p>24 <b>I appreciate your candor and your</b></p> <p>25 <b>speed.</b></p>
684	<p>1           A.    No, they did not.</p> <p>2       <b>Q.    And you testified just a moment ago,</b></p> <p>3 <b>you regularly vote, correct?</b></p> <p>4       A.    That's correct.</p> <p>5       <b>Q.    So you don't have -- you've never had</b></p> <p>6 <b>any -- nobody's ever prevented you from voting in an</b></p> <p>7 <b>election?</b></p> <p>8       A.    No.</p> <p>9       <b>Q.    I understand you've donated to -- in</b></p> <p>10 <b>the past to political candidates?</b></p> <p>11       A.    Very seldomly, and only one time. And</p> <p>12 that would be to Bernie Sanders recently.</p> <p>13       <b>Q.    Okay. Nobody's prevented you, though,</b></p> <p>14 <b>from making political contributions, correct?</b></p> <p>15       A.    No, I've never been prevented from</p> <p>16 doing that.</p> <p>17       <b>Q.    You've never been prevented from</b></p> <p>18 <b>campaigning or engaging in any kind of civic</b></p> <p>19 <b>activity, correct?</b></p> <p>20       A.    No.</p> <p>21       <b>Q.    You testified that you don't see eye to</b></p> <p>22 <b>eye with Representative Costello on a few issues,</b></p> <p>23 <b>right?</b></p> <p>24       A.    That would be correct.</p> <p>25       <b>Q.    You don't like his views on healthcare?</b></p>	686	<p>1           <b>You live, I think you said, about</b></p> <p>2 <b>2 miles from the City of Reading, correct?</b></p> <p>3       A.    That's correct.</p> <p>4       <b>Q.    So you're fairly close to one of the</b></p> <p>5 <b>borders in your Congressional district, correct?</b></p> <p>6       A.    Absolutely.</p> <p>7       <b>Q.    You'd agree with me that no matter how</b></p> <p>8 <b>a map is drawn, somebody is going to live close to a</b></p> <p>9 <b>Congressional district border, correct?</b></p> <p>10       A.    Yes, that would be true, I would</p> <p>11 assume.</p> <p>12       <b>Q.    And there's people -- there are people</b></p> <p>13 <b>who live closer to a Congressional district border --</b></p> <p>14 <b>to your Congressional district, in the Sixth, there</b></p> <p>15 <b>are people who live closer to the Congressional</b></p> <p>16 <b>district border than you do, correct?</b></p> <p>17       A.    I would say that's a fair statement.</p> <p>18       <b>Q.    There are people who live even closer</b></p> <p>19 <b>to Reading than you do?</b></p> <p>20       A.    Um-hum, absolutely.</p> <p>21       <b>Q.    I believe it's your testimony that</b></p> <p>22 <b>there's no chance for a Democrat to win in the</b></p> <p>23 <b>Sixth Congressional District the way it's currently</b></p> <p>24 <b>drawn, correct?</b></p> <p>25       A.    As it's currently drawn, that's my</p>

687

1 belief.

2 **Q. You feel it's become less competitive**

3 **for Democrats?**

4 A. Yes.

5 **Q. Okay. So since the 2011 Plan was**

6 **drawn, it's been less competitive, Democrats have a**

7 **less chance -- have a lower chance of winning?**

8 A. Yes, that -- that would be my

9 impression from -- from the map and some voting

10 results.

11 **Q. Who did -- in 2010, did you vote in**

12 **that Congressional election?**

13 A. Yes, I did.

14 **Q. Okay. And do you remember who the**

15 **Republican candidate was?**

16 A. I believe the Republican candidate was

17 James Gerlach.

18 **Q. And do you remember who the Democratic**

19 **candidate was?**

20 A. I believe it was Dr. Manny Trivedi.

21 **Q. And how about in 2012, was**

22 **Representative Gerlach, again, for the Republicans?**

23 A. Yes, that's correct.

24 **Q. And I think you just testified a moment**

25 **ago that it was Dr. Trivedi for the Democrats?**

688

1 A. Yes, I did.

2 **Q. So it was the same two candidates?**

3 A. The same two candidates.

4 **Q. Do you recall the margin of victory**

5 **for -- let me finish the question first -- do you**

6 **recall the margin of victory for Representative**

7 **Gerlach in 2010?**

8 A. I'm trying to think back, and I can't

9 tell you off the top of my head. I believe he would

10 have been maybe in 54 percent, but I don't know

11 that -- that number.

12 **Q. If I told you it was 57-43 in 2010,**

13 **would you agree with that?**

14 A. I'd have no doubt -- no reason to doubt

15 your number.

16 **Q. Do you know what the number -- what the**

17 **margin of victory was in 2012?**

18 A. No, I don't.

19 **Q. Okay. If I told you it was 57-43 in**

20 **2012, would you agree with me?**

21 A. I'd have no reason to doubt your

22 number.

23 MR. GIANCOLA: That's all the

24 questions I have. Thank you.

25 THE COURT: Any more

689

1 cross-examination?

2 MS. HANGLEY: No, Your Honor.

3 THE COURT: Okay. Redirect.

4 - - -

5 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

6 - - -

7 BY MR. GEFFEN:

8 **Q. Very briefly on redirect, you were**

9 **asked if you'd voted for a Republican since**

10 **registering as a Democrat, and you said yes?**

11 A. That's correct, I have.

12 **Q. Do you mind sharing when and who that**

13 **was?**

14 A. Absolutely. I don't know that I'll get

15 the years exactly correct, but, typically, I'll vote

16 for Republicans in local elections who I, personally,

17 know and have personal interaction with. So I voted

18 for an Exeter Township supervisor in this past

19 election who was my son's soccer coach, and I talked

20 to him twice at the polls, both in the primary, when

21 I couldn't vote for him because he was a Republican,

22 but then during the general election, I had a chance

23 to speak with him at my voting booth. And I've known

24 him for many, many years.

25 I've also voted for a Republican for

690

1 the Register of Wills. I was on a board of directors

2 of Berks Connections/Pretial Services with him. So

3 I voted for him in the -- in the general election as

4 well.

5 And I believe there's one more and

6 it's -- it's slipping -- oh, I voted for a county

7 commissioner for Berks County, who was a Republican

8 also, and I had some interaction with him as a

9 president of the board of -- of Berks

10 Connections/Pretial Services. And he's been very

11 instrumental in various things in our organization.

12 **Q. Okay. Thinking back in the last, let's**

13 **say, 20 years, though, have you voted for a**

14 **Republican for the U.S. House?**

15 A. No.

16 **Q. Have you voted for a Republican for**

17 **president?**

18 A. No.

19 **Q. For governor?**

20 A. No.

21 MR. GEFFEN: Okay. I have no

22 further questions.

23 THE COURT: Thank you for your

24 testimony, sir. You may step down.

25 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

REDIRECT EXAMINATION - THOMAS C. RENTSCHLER

691

1 (The witness is excused.)  
 2 MR. GERSCH: Your Honor, in view of  
 3 the hour, I think we should just start in  
 4 the morning.  
 5 THE COURT: Who are we starting  
 6 with tomorrow morning?  
 7 MR. GERSCH: Assuming -- and I think  
 8 the discussions we've had with Legislative  
 9 Respondents' counsel, I think we'll have --  
 10 we'll reach agreement with the rest of the  
 11 fact witnesses, so assuming that's true, we  
 12 will start with Dr. Pegden and then we'll  
 13 finish with Dr. Warshaw.  
 14 THE COURT: Okay. Do you think  
 15 you'll need all day for that?  
 16 MR. GERSCH: I think there's a good  
 17 chance we will -- a lot depends on the  
 18 cross, but I think there's a good chance we  
 19 will not.  
 20 THE COURT: Okay. Well, then I'd  
 21 like to have Legislative Respondents to at  
 22 least have some witnesses available to  
 23 testify tomorrow, if that's possible.  
 24 MR. TUCKER: I'll have to check on  
 25 experts' travel schedule, because we're --

692


1 our only witnesses are three experts. We're  
 2 not putting on any other fact witnesses.  
 3 THE COURT: How many experts do you  
 4 have?  
 5 MR. TUCKER: Three.  
 6 THE COURT: The question is, Are  
 7 any of them available to testify tomorrow?  
 8 MR. TUCKER: I think one may be  
 9 available to testify tomorrow.  
 10 THE COURT: Well, if they get done  
 11 and we have time, I don't want to waste it,  
 12 so I would like to have someone available to  
 13 testify tomorrow if they get done.  
 14 MR. TUCKER: The other option -- I  
 15 don't know, Lawrence, if -- if he did want  
 16 to put Intervenor on, whether or not they  
 17 would be available as well.  
 18 MR. TABAS: Your Honor, I thought we  
 19 were going to do ours on Friday. I'm trying  
 20 to work out to see if I can't do some kind  
 21 of a written arrangement with the  
 22 Petitioners.  
 23 THE COURT: I think you-all can  
 24 work -- I think you-all can work together  
 25 and realize that we can't afford to waste

693

1 any courtroom time at this proceeding.  
 2 MR. TUCKER: We'll figure it out,  
 3 Your Honor.  
 4 THE COURT: That's exactly what I  
 5 wanted to hear.  
 6 Thank you very much.  
 7 We're in recess until 9:30 tomorrow  
 8 morning.  
 9 THE CLERK: The Commonwealth Court  
 10 is now adjourned.  
 11  
 12 - - -  
 13 (Whereupon, the trial adjourned at  
 14 5:48 p.m., to reconvene on Wednesday,  
 15 December 13, 2017, at 9:30 a.m.)  
 16  
 17  
 18  
 19  
 20  
 21  
 22  
 23  
 24  
 25

694

COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA:  
 I, Cindy L. Sebo, a court reporter within  
 and for the Jurisdiction aforesaid, do hereby certify  
 that the foregoing proceeding were pursuant to notice, at  
 the time and place indicated; that the testimony  
 of said was correctly recorded in machine shorthand  
 by me and thereafter transcribed under my supervision with  
 computer-aided transcription; that the proceedings are  
 true record of the testimony given; and that  
 I am neither of counsel nor kin to any party in said  
 action, nor interested in the outcome thereof.



---

Cindy L. Sebo, RMR, CRR, RPR, CSR,  
 CCR, CLR, RSA, LiveDeposition  
 Authorized Reporter, and Notary Public